

**UNIVERSIDADE FEDERAL DA GRANDE DOURADOS  
FACULDADE DE CIÊNCIAS DA SAÚDE  
PROGRAMA DE PÓS-GRADUAÇÃO EM CIÊNCIAS DA SAÚDE**

**Mecanismos moleculares de resistência em enterobactérias e avaliação de  
uma nova abordagem terapêutica**

**KESIA ESTHER DA SILVA**

**Dourados - MS  
2019**

KESIA ESTHER DA SILVA

Mecanismos moleculares de resistência em enterobactérias e avaliação de uma nova abordagem terapêutica

Área do CNPq: 40101096

Exame de Defesa apresentada ao Programa de Pós-Graduação em Ciências da Saúde da Faculdade de Ciências da Saúde da Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados (UFGD), para obtenção do título de Doutor em Ciências da Saúde

Área de concentração: Doenças Crônicas e Infecto-Parasitárias

Orientador: Prof<sup>a</sup>. Dr<sup>a</sup>. Simone Simionatto  
Co-orientador: Prof. Dr. Stephen Baker

Dourados - MS  
2019

Dados Internacionais de Catalogação na Publicação (CIP).

S586m Silva, Kesia Esther Da

Mecanismos moleculares de resistência em enterobactérias e avaliação de uma nova abordagem terapêutica [recurso eletrônico] / Kesia Esther Da Silva. -- 2019.

Arquivo em formato pdf.

Orientadora: Simone Simionatto.

Coorientador: Stephen Baker.

Tese (Doutorado em Ciências da Saúde)-Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados, 2019.

Disponível no Repositório Institucional da UFGD em:

<https://portal.ufgd.edu.br/setor/biblioteca/repositorio>

1. Enterobactérias. 2. Resistência a polimixina. 3. Sequenciamento de genoma. 4. Fatores de Risco. 5. Peptídeo anti-sentido. I. Simionatto, Simone. II. Baker, Stephen. III. Título.

Ficha catalográfica elaborada automaticamente de acordo com os dados fornecidos pelo(a) autor(a).

©Direitos reservados. Permitido a reprodução parcial desde que citada a fonte.



**UFGD**

**MINISTÉRIO DA EDUCAÇÃO  
UNIVERSIDADE FEDERAL DA GRANDE DOURADOS**

ATA DA DEFESA DE TESE DE DOUTORADO APRESENTADA POR KESIA ESTHER DA SILVA, ALUNA DO PROGRAMA DE PÓS-GRADUAÇÃO STRICTO SENSU EM CIÊNCIAS DA SAÚDE, ÁREA DE CONCENTRAÇÃO “DOENÇAS CRÔNICAS E INFECTO-PARASITÁRIAS”.

Aos três dias de maio de dois mil e dezenove, às treze horas, em sessão pública, realizou-se na Sala de Videoconferência da Biblioteca da Unidade II - Térreo da Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados, a Defesa de Tese de Doutorado intitulada “Mecanismos moleculares de resistência em enterobactérias e avaliação de uma nova abordagem terapêutica” apresentada pela doutoranda KESIA ESTHER DA SILVA, do Programa de Pós-Graduação em Ciências da Saúde, à Banca Examinadora constituída pelos membros: Profa. Dra. Simone Simionatto/UFGD (presidente/orientadora), Profa. Dra. Cecília Godoy Carvalhaes/(JMI Laboratories) (membro titular), Prof. Dr. Júlio Henrique Rosa Croda/(UFGD/UFMS) (membro titular), Dr. Fábio Juliano Negrão/(UFGD) (membro titular), Dra. Suzana Meira Ribeiro/(UFGD) (membro titular) e Dra. Flávia Correia Sacchi/(SMSES) (membro suplente). Iniciados os trabalhos, a presidência deu a conhecer a candidata e aos integrantes da Banca as normas a serem observadas na apresentação da Tese. Após a candidata ter apresentado a sua Tese, os componentes da Banca Examinadora fizeram suas arguições. Terminada a Defesa, a Banca Examinadora, em sessão secreta, passou aos trabalhos de julgamento, tendo sido a candidata considerada APROVADA, fazendo jus ao título de DOUTORA EM CIÊNCIAS DA SAÚDE. Os membros da banca abaixo assinado atestam que a Profa. Dra. Cecília Godoy Carvalhaes participou de forma remota desta defesa de tese, considerando a candidata APROVADA, conforme declaração anexa. Nada mais havendo a tratar, lavrou-se a presente ata, que vai assinada pelos membros da Comissão Examinadora.

Dourados, 03 de maio de 2019.

Profa. Dra. Simone Simionatto Simionatto

Prof. Dr. Júlio Henrique Rosa Croda Juli Croda

Prof. Dr. Fábio Juliano Negrão Fábio Juliano Neg

Profa. Dra. Suzana Meira Ribeiro Suzana Meira Ribeiro

Profa. Dra. Cecília Godoy Carvalhaes \_\_\_\_\_ - Participação Remota

---

(PARA USO EXCLUSIVO DA PROPP)

ATA HOMOLOGADA EM: \_\_\_/\_\_\_/\_\_\_, PELA PROPP/ UFGD.



**MINISTÉRIO DA EDUCAÇÃO  
FUNDAÇÃO UNIVERSIDADE FEDERAL DA GRANDE DOURADOS  
PRÓ-REITORIA DE ENSINO DE PÓS-GRADUAÇÃO E PESQUISA**



**PROGRAMA DE PÓS-GRADUAÇÃO EM: CIÊNCIAS DA SAÚDE  
ÁREA DE CONCENTRAÇÃO: DOENÇAS CRÔNICAS E INFECTO-PARASITÁRIAS**

**DECLARAÇÃO DE PARTICIPAÇÃO À DISTÂNCIA - SÍNCRONA - EM BANCA DE DEFESA DE  
DOUTORADO/ UFGD**

Às 13h do dia três de maio de dois mil e dezenove (03/05/2019), participei de forma síncrona com os demais membros que assinam a ata física deste ato público, da Defesa de Tese de Doutorado intitulado **“Mecanismos moleculares de resistência em enterobactérias e avaliação de uma nova abordagem terapêutica”** da discente KESIA ESTHER DA SILVA, do Programa de Pós-Graduação em Ciências da Saúde.

Considerando o trabalho avaliado, as arguições de todos os membros da banca e as respostas dadas pela candidata, formalizo para fins de registro, por meio deste, minha decisão de que a candidata pode ser considerada: **APROVADA**.

Atenciosamente,

DocuSigned by:  
  
Cecília Carvalhaes  
EAEF3798D8D047A...

**Profa. Dra. Cecília Godoy Carvalhaes**

JMI Laboraories

## **DEDICATÓRIA**

Dedico este trabalho aos meus pais **Sueli** e **Osiris** (*in memorian*), por toda dedicação, apoio, incentivo e amor incondicional que me proporcionaram. Eles que serão presença constante em minha vida.

## **EPÍGRAFE**

O conhecimento amplia a vida. Conhecer é viver uma realidade  
que a ignorância impede desfrutar.

*(Carlos Bernado González)*

## AGRADECIMENTOS

Primeiramente a **Deus**, por me permitir momentos tão especiais e me manter de pé frente a cada dificuldade me mostrando sempre o caminho certo a seguir.

Aos meus pais Sueli e Osiris (*in memorian*) que nunca mediram esforços para me dar a melhor criação que lhes era possível. Por me ensinarem a ser forte e por acreditarem sempre no meu potencial. A vocês serei eternamente grata e deverei todas as minhas vitórias.

À minha orientadora Profª. Drª. Simone Simionatto, muito obrigada pela excelente orientação, pelos ensinamentos, paciência e amizade. Obrigada por entender minhas limitações e me incentivar a superá-las. Muito obrigada por ter sido sempre tão presente, por confiar em mim e por me proporcionar diversas oportunidades de crescimento profissional.

Ao meu co-orientador e tutor no exterior Prof. Dr. Stephen Baker pela imensa contribuição realizada ao meu trabalho, serei esternamente grata pela oportunidade e confiaça. Por ter me feito sentir parte do seu grupo de pesquisa e pelos valiosos conselhos que levarei comigo ao longo da minha vida acadêmica.

Aos professores da banca Drª. Cecília Godoy Carvalhaes, Dr. Fabio Juliano Negrão e Drª. Suzana Meira Ribeiro, pela atenção e contribuições para a melhoria desse trabalho. Obrigada ao Prof. Dr. Júlio Henrique Rosa Croda por sempre confiar no meu trabalho e pela ajuda e apoio em todos os momentos necessários.

Aos parceiros e amigos da University of Oxford/United Kingdom e University of Cambridge/ United Kingdom. Agradeço em especial a Drª Christine J. Boinett, To Nguyen Thi Nguyen e Sushmita Sridhar por toda a dedicação, paciência e parceria. As palavras dispensadas agora serão poucas para expressar toda a minha gratidão pelo tanto que me foi oferecido por vocês.

Aos amigos e parceiros da Oxford University Clinical Research Unit no Vietnam, especialmente Trang Nguyen Hoang, Drª Abhilasha Karkey e Drª Rukie de alwis. Obrigada por tomarem conta de mim durante toda a minha estadia no Vietnam, sou muito grata pela oportunidade de trabalhar com vocês.

Aos parceiros da Universidade Católica Dom Bosco em especial ao Prof. Dr. Ludovico Miglioli, Octavio Franco e Sergio Espindola Preza.

Aos meus irmãos, Bruno e Helder pela amizade companheirismo e carinho. Obrigada por acreditarem sempre em mim, são as pessoas mais importantes no mundo pra mim.

A minha cunhada Marcia e minha tia Vinha por me mostrar novamente como é bom estar em família. Sinto-me muito feliz por ter vocês na minha vida.

Aos meus amigos Suzana (Japa) Murakami, David Banhara, Malisa Correa, Ana Paula Esteves, Edilaine Dutra, Sávio Sanabria e todos do grupo do Thiaguíssimo e amigos. Muito obrigada pelo apoio nos momentos difíceis e principalmente pela amizade e risadas nesses quase dez anos de convívio.

Aos meus amigos e amigas Flora Moreira, Mariana Tatara, Marcelo Barbosa, Pati Geromini, Sara Bernardes, Débora Brait, Silvana Marchioro, Paulo César, Renatinho, Will, Xulio Henrique, Gleyce Héllen, Kamila Princesa, Anny Ribeiro, Marcinha Matos. Aos amigos da Paulicéia Desvairada Lorena Gonzalez, Mariana Miranda e Niltinho Assis. Obrigada por sempre estarem presentes na minha vida.

Aos amigos que fiz no exterior durante a realização do Doutorado Sanduíche Sarah Yvone, Veronica Taliano, Ludivine Helbecque, Hellen Cristiane, Wander Dias, Gloria Laborda, Naiara Taylor, Gleicon Analha, Hoang Vy, Nitasha Mutreja e Raphael Reinbold. Sou muito grata pelo tempo que passei junto a vocês, conheci lugares tão bonitos cujas lembranças desses momentos especiais estarão sempre comigo. Sei que não existe distância, quando existe amizade verdadeira.

Aos meus colegas e amigos do LPCS e do Grupo de Pesquisa em Biologia Molecular de Microrganismos (GPBMM). Obrigada por toda ajuda, incentivo e sincera amizade. Por todos os momentos de alegria que compartilhamos.

A Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados e ao Programa de Pós-graduação em Ciências da Saúde.

A todos que de alguma forma contribuíram para elaboração desse trabalho, meus sinceros agradecimentos.

O presente trabalho foi realizado com apoio da Coordenação de Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior - Brasil (CAPES) - Código de Financiamento 001.

## **LISTA DE ILUSTRAÇÕES**

Figura 1 – Desenho esquemático demonstrando os principais mecanismos de resistência bacteriana a antibióticos beta-lactâmicos.	25
Figura 2 – Mecanismo de ação da polimixina.	32
Figura 3 – Representação esquemática da regulação de genes envolvidos na resistência a polimixina.	33
Figura 4 – Representação do mecanismo de ação de drogas antisense.	38

## **LISTA DE TABELAS**

Tabela 1 – Porinas relacionadas com a resistência em diferentes espécies de bactérias Gram-negativas. 27

Tabela 2 – Classificação funcional e molecular dos principais grupos de  $\beta$ -lactamases com importância clínica. 29

## LISTA DE ABREVIATURAS E SÍMBOLOS

ABC – ATP-bindingcassette

ANVISA – Agência Nacional de Vigilância Sanitária

AmpC – Cefalosporinase cromossomal

$\beta$  - Beta

$\text{Ca}^{2+}$  - Cálcio

CDC – *Center for Diseases Control and Prevention*

CTX-M - Cefotaximase

DNA - Ácido Desoxirribonucleico

EDTA – Ácido Etileno-Diamino-Tetracético

ESBL –  $\beta$ -lactamase de expectro estendido

GES - *Guiana extended espectrum*

GIM – *German imipenemase*

*gyrA* – Girase A

IMP – *Imipenemase*

IS – *Insertion sequence* (Elemento de inserção)

IRAS – Infecções relacionadas à assistência a saúde

KPC – *Klebsiella pneumoniae carbapenemase*

L-Ara4N – L-4-aminoarabinose

LPS - Lipopolissacarídeo

$\text{Mg}^{2+}$  - Magnésio

MATE – *Multidrug and toxic compound extrusion*

MBL – Metalo- $\beta$ -lactamase

MDR – multirresistente

MFS – *Major Facilitator Superfamily*

MIC – *Minimun Inhibitory Concentration* (Concentração Inibitória Mínima)

NDM - *New Delhi metallo-  $\beta$ -lactamase*

NMC - *Not metalloenzyme carbapenemase*

OMP – Proteínas de membrana externa

OXA - Oxacilinase

PBP – *Penicillin Binding Protein* (Proteínas ligadoras de penicilina)

pEtN – fosfoetanolamina

PNA – *Peptide nucleic acid*

RNA – Ácido Ribonucléico

RND – *Resistance Nodulation Division*

Sap – *sensitive antimicrobial peptides*

SENTRY – *Antimicrobial Surveillance Program*

SIM - *Seul imipenemase*

SMR – *Small Multidrug-resistance*

SME – *Serratia marcescens* enzyme

SPM - *São Paulo metallo-β-lactamase*

UTI – Unidade de Terapia Intensiva

VIM - *Verona imipenemase*

Zn<sup>+2</sup> – Zinco

# **Mecanismos moleculares de resistência em enterobactérias e avaliação de uma nova abordagem terapêutica**

## **RESUMO**

O aumento de casos de infecção hospitalar causada por enterobactérias multirresistentes, constitui um grande desafio para a Saúde Pública e um problema de grandes proporções para o tratamento de pacientes hospitalizados em Unidades de Terapia Intensiva (UTIs). A identificação dos mecanismos genéticos envolvidos na resistência e a busca de novas terapias para o tratamento têm grandes implicações no aperfeiçoamento de medidas de redução e contenção da disseminação de microrganismos multirresistentes. O objetivo desse estudo foi caracterizar os mecanismos de resistência à polimixina em enterobactérias envolvidas em surtos de infecção hospitalar através do sequenciamento do genoma desses isolados, associando a dados clínicos e epidemiológicos dos pacientes. Além disso, o estudo avaliou a atividade antimicrobiana de um peptídeo antisense frente a uma cepa multirresistente, buscando contribuir na contenção da disseminação destas cepas. Durante Setembro/2015 a Fevereiro/2017, foram obtidos 53 isolados de enterobactérias com perfil de resistência a polimixina, coletadas de dois hospitais brasileiros. Destas cepas, 30 foram identificadas como *Klebsiella pneumoniae* e submetidas ao sequenciamento do genoma. O resultado revelou que o gene *blaKPC* foi o principal gene de resistência identificado, seguido de *blasHV*, *blaTEM*, *blaCTX-M* e *blaOXA*. Outros genes que conferem resistência a aminoglicosídeos, fluoroquinolonas, sulfonamidas, tetraciclinas, trimetoprim e macrolídeos também foram detectados. Todos os isolados apresentaram alta similaridade genética (acima de 96%) e a resistência a polimixina foi atribuída a três mecanismos envolvendo a inativação do gene *mgrB*, incluindo a inativação por sequências de inserção (IS) e mutações pontuais sem sentido. Foi identificada em seis cepas uma sequência de inserção de 80 pb que resulta na duplicação de 26 aminoácidos da proteína MgrB. Esta é a primeira observação deste tipo de alteração causando resistência à polimixina. A caracterização da resistência a polimixina também foi realizada em isolados de *Klebsiella aerogenes*, nesse estudo nove cepas foram isoladas de pacientes admitidos em UTIs. Foi observada uma expansão clonal dos isolados e os dados de sequenciamento de genoma revelaram que as cepas foram agrupadas em dois grupos clonais. A análise genômica mostrou que a resistência à polimixina foi mediada por três mecanismos mutacionais distintos, incluindo alterações pontuais sem sentido e

substituição de aminoácidos nas proteínas PhoP e PhoQ. Além disso, foi possível identificar uma mutação incomum no gene *soxS* resultando na codificação uma proteína truncada. Foi realizado um estudo caso-controle com 159 pacientes para explorar os potenciais fatores de risco associados à aquisição de cepas resistentes a polimixina em enterobactérias produtoras de carbapenemases isoladas de pacientes internados em UTIs adulto e neonatal, bem como descrever a mortalidade e as características clínicas dessas infecções. Nos pacientes adultos foram identificados diversos fatores de risco, incluindo insuficiência renal, uso de cateter urinário, procedimentos cirúrgicos, exposição a antibióticos carbapenêmicos e transferência entre alas hospitalares. Em neonatos uso de cateter venoso central foi o principal fator de risco identificado. A mortalidade foi significativamente maior em pacientes infectados com cepas resistentes à polimixina do que naqueles com cepas sensíveis à polimixina ( $p<0.01$ ). O estudo dos fatores de risco também demonstrou que o uso de ventilação mecânica e exposição à polimixina estavam fortemente associados à mortalidade dos pacientes incluídos no estudo. Além disso, foi investigado *in vitro* o potencial antimicrobiano de um peptídeo anti-sentido (PNA) contra *K. pneumoniae* produtora de KPC. O PNA inibiu o crescimento bacteriano na concentração de 50  $\mu$ M, com redução de 96,7% da amplificação do gene 16s. O PNA apresentou baixa atividade hemolítica nas concentrações necessárias para matar as bactérias e as análises de bioinformática demonstraram que a estrutura do PNA exibe boa estabilidade conformacional em fluidos biológicos. Com base nos resultados obtidos neste estudo, conclui-se que a identificação dos mecanismos genéticos envolvidos na resistência antimicrobiana e a identificação de fatores de risco específicos envolvidos na aquisição desses microrganismos são importantes na busca de estratégias inovadoras para o controle dessas cepas, bem como para o desenvolvimento de novas abordagens terapêuticas para o tratamento dessas infecções.

**Palavras-chave:** Enterobactérias. Resistência a polimixina. Sequenciamento de genoma. Fatores de Risco. Peptídeo anti-sentido.

# **Molecular mechanisms of resistance in *Enterobacteriaceae* and evaluation of a new therapeutic approach**

## **ABSTRACT**

The increase of hospital infections caused by multidrug-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* is a major challenge for Public Health and a main problem for the treatment of patients hospitalized in Intensive Care Units (ICUs). The identification of genetic mechanisms involved in bacterial resistance and the search for new therapies have major implications in the reduction and control of multidrug-resistant strains. The objective of this study was to characterize the resistance mechanisms to polymyxin in *Enterobacteriaceae* involved in outbreaks by genome sequencing, associating clinical and epidemiological data of the patients. In addition, the study evaluated the antimicrobial activity of an antisense peptide against a multidrug-resistant strain, seeking to contribute in the control of the dissemination of these strains. During September/2015 to February/2017, 53 strains of *Enterobacteriaceae* with polymyxin-resistance profile were isolated from two Brazilian hospitals. Of these strains, 30 were identified as *Klebsiella pneumoniae* and submitted to genome sequencing. The results revealed that the *blaKPC* gene was the main resistance gene identified, followed by *blasHV*, *blaTEM*, *blaCTX-M* and *blaOXA*. Other genes that confer resistance to aminoglycosides, fluoroquinolones, sulfonamides, tetracyclines, trimethoprim and macrolides were also detected. All isolates showed high genetic similarity and polymyxin resistance was attributed to three mechanisms involving inactivation of the *mgrB* gene, including inactivation by insertion sequences (IS) and point mutations. An 80 bp insertion sequence was identified in six strains which results in duplication of 26 amino acids of the *MgrB* protein. This is the first observation of this type of change causing polymyxin resistance. The characterization of polymyxin resistance was also performed in *Klebsiella aerogenes* isolates, in this study nine strains were isolated from patients admitted to ICUs. A clonal expansion of the isolates was observed and the genome sequencing data revealed that strains were clustered into two clonal clusters. Genomic analysis showed that polymyxin resistance was mediated by three distinct mutational mechanisms, including nonsense point changes and amino acid substitution in *PhoP* and *PhoQ* proteins. In addition, we identify an unusual mutation in the *soxS* gene resulting in a truncated protein. A case-control study was conducted with 159 patients to explore the potential risk factors associated with the acquisition of polymyxin-resistant strains

producing carbapenemases isolated from patients in adult and neonatal ICUs, as well as to describe the mortality and clinical characteristics of these patients' infections. In adult patients, several risk factors were identified, including renal failure, urinary catheter use, surgical procedures, exposure to carbapenem and transfer between hospital wards. In neonates, use of central venous catheter was the main risk factor identified. Mortality was significantly higher in patients infected with polymyxin-resistant strains than in those with polymyxin-sensitive strains ( $p<0.01$ ). The study of risk factors also showed that use of mechanical ventilation and polymyxin exposure were strongly associated with the mortality of patients included in the study. In addition, the antimicrobial potential of an antisense peptide (PNA) against KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* was investigated *in vitro*. PNA inhibited bacterial growth at 50  $\mu$ M, with a 96.7% reduction in 16s gene amplification. PNA showed low hemolytic activity at concentrations necessary to kill bacteria and bioinformatics analyzes demonstrated that the PNA structure exhibits good conformational stability in biological fluids. Based on these results, it is concluded that the identification of the genetic mechanisms involved in antimicrobial resistance and the identification of specific risk factors are important in the search for innovative strategies for the control of these strains, as well as for the development of new therapeutic approaches for the treatment of these infections.

**Keywords:** *Enterobacteriaceae*. Polymyxin-resistance. Genome sequencing. Risk factors. Antisense peptide.

## SUMÁRIO

1 INTRODUÇÃO .....	19
2 REVISÃO DE LITERATURA.....	21
2.1 Infecções relacionadas à assistência a saúde .....	21
2.2 Enterobactérias.....	22
2.3 Resistência bacteriana em enterobactérias .....	23
2.3.1 Alteração do sítio alvo das proteínas ligadoras de penicilinas (PBPs) .....	25
2.3.2 Alterações em proteínas de membrana externa .....	26
2.3.3 Hiperexpressão de bombas de efluxo .....	27
2.3.4 Produção de β-lactamases.....	28
2.4 Mecanismos de resistência a polimixinas.....	31
2.5 Epidemiologia molecular de Enterobactérias resistentes a polimixina .....	35
2.6 Terapia antisense no combate a resistência bacteriana .....	37
3 REFERÊNCIAS BIBLIOGRÁFICAS .....	40
4 OBJETIVOS .....	54
4.1 Geral.....	54
4.2 Específicos.....	54
5 APÊNDICES .....	55
Artigo 1: Emergence and clonal spread of polymyxin-resistant <i>Klebsiella pneumoniae</i> with multiple <i>mgrB</i> gene alterations: Molecular and epidemiological surveillance .....	56
Artigo 2: Genetic diversity of polymyxin-resistant <i>Enterobacter aerogenes</i> isolated from Intensive care unit in Brazil.....	85
Artigo 3: Risk factors for polymyxin-resistant carbapenemase-producing <i>Enterobacteriaceae</i> in critically patients: An epidemiological and clinical study .....	100
Artigo 4: Antisense peptide nucleic acid inhibits growth of KPC-producing <i>Klebsiella pneumoniae</i> .....	128
6 CONCLUSÕES .....	149
7 ANEXOS.....	150
PARECER DE APROVAÇÃO DO COMITÊ DE ÉTICA .....	153

## **1 INTRODUÇÃO**

As enterobactérias (Rahn, 1937) constituem uma família de bacilos Gram-negativos com grande importância na microbiologia clínica e amplamente distribuídos na natureza, podendo ser encontradas no solo, água, e no trato gastrointestinal de humanos e animais (Al-Kharousi et al., 2016; Kaushik et al., 2018). Essas cepas se diferenciam pela capacidade de fermentação de uma série carboidratos, pela produção de toxinas, ou por suas características antigênicas (O'hara C, 2005; Singh et al., 2015). São classificadas como microrganismos oportunistas, frequentemente associadas a infecções no ambiente hospitalar e a um número significativo de mortes, principalmente por acometerem indivíduos imunodeprimidos e hospitalizados em Unidades de Terapia Intensiva (UTIs) (Martin et al., 2018). Estas cepas são responsáveis por uma grande variedade de infecções humanas graves, incluindo meningites, pneumonias e bacteremias (Clarivet et al., 2016; Li e Ye, 2017; Kaushik et al., 2018; Martin et al., 2018).

A emergência de enterobactérias resistentes a  $\beta$ -lactâmicos constitui um dos principais desafios aos laboratórios clínicos e equipes de saúde, uma vez que se trata de uma categoria de medicamentos muito utilizados para o tratamento de infecções na clínica médica (Jee et al., 2018; Yang e Buttery, 2018). Vários mecanismos são descritos na resistência a essa classe de antibióticos, como alteração do sítio alvo das proteínas ligadoras de penicilinas (PBPs), a impermeabilidade da membrana externa e a hiper-expressão de bombas de efluxo, porém, a produção de carbapenemases é considerada o mecanismo de resistência mais importante, sendo o mais frequentemente descrito (Iredell et al., 2016; Chopra et al., 2018; Xu e Qu, 2018). Desta forma a disseminação mundial de enterobactérias resistentes a carbapenêmicos resultou no aumento do uso de colistinas e com isso o inevitável risco da emergência de resistência a estes antibióticos (Jeannot et al., 2017).

A resistência a polimixinas se desenvolve através de mecanismos adaptativos ou mutacionais (Jeannot et al., 2017). O principal mecanismo envolve uma grande variedade de mutações gênicas que causam alterações na membrana externa das bactérias Gram-negativas e levam a modificações na estrutura química do lipopolissacarídeo (LPS). A ativação de sistemas reguladores promove a adição de 4-amino-4-desoxi-L-arabinose à porção lipídica do LPS, dificultando a ligação da polimixina na membrana externa das bactérias (Olaitan et al., 2014; De Maio Carrillho et al., 2017). Até recentemente a resistência à polimixina foi relacionada somente a mutações cromossômicas, mas recentes estudos descreveram o gene de

resistência *mcr1* como um mecanismo de transferência horizontal para resistência à polimixina (Liu et al., 2016; Wang et al., 2017; Lepelletier et al., 2018; Wise et al., 2018).

O aumento da distribuição de genes de resistência antimicrobiana diminui as opções terapêuticas, demonstrando a urgente necessidade de desenvolvimento de estratégias alternativas de tratamento que contribuam para a diminuição das taxas de morbidade e mortalidade dos pacientes acometidos por estas infecções (Yang e Buttery, 2018). Uma das principais estratégias estudadas atualmente para o desenvolvimento de novos fármacos é a utilização de peptídeos antisense, que tem como objetivo a inibição da expressão de genes de resistência (Quijano et al., 2017). A terapia antisense consiste na introdução no interior da célula de um fragmento de DNA ou RNA capaz de se hibridizar com uma sequência complementar do mRNA, inibindo a sua tradução. Este acoplamento pode ocorrer também com o DNA nuclear, originando uma tríplice hélice, e consequentemente, impedindo a transcrição (Goyal e Narayanaswami, 2018; Shen e Corey, 2018). A inibição da transcrição ou tradução do material genético pode impedir o avanço de diversos processos infecciosos e estados patológicos (Sully e Geller, 2016; Quijano et al., 2017; Ly e Miller, 2018; Verma, 2018).

Com o aumento da resistência a carbapenêmicos as polimixinas tornaram-se os antibióticos de última escolha utilizados no tratamento de infecções bacterianas multirresistentes. Entretanto, a eminência de surtos de infecção hospitalar causados por essas bactérias preocupa a comunidade científica mundial. Diante disso, a identificação dos mecanismos genéticos envolvidos na aquisição da resistência tem grandes implicações no aperfeiçoamento de medidas de redução e contenção da disseminação desses microrganismos. Além disso, estas informações dão subsídios para pesquisa e desenvolvimento de novas drogas que possam ser utilizadas no tratamento de pacientes acometidos por essas infecções. O objetivo desse estudo foi avaliar os mecanismos de resistência de enterobactérias produtoras de β-lactamases e resistentes a polimixina e propor uma nova estratégia de tratamento para infecções causadas por esses microrganismos por meio do silenciamento de genes de resistência, utilizando a terapia antisense como estratégia.

## **2 REVISÃO DE LITERATURA**

### **2.1 Infecções relacionadas à assistência a saúde**

As infecções relacionadas à assistência a saúde (IRAS) são consideradas um grave problema de saúde pública, acometendo cerca de um em cada 10 pacientes hospitalizados em todo mundo, afetando pelo menos 7% dos pacientes em países desenvolvidos e 10% em países em desenvolvimento (Who, 2016). Na Europa, aproximadamente 3,2 milhões de pacientes adquirirem algum tipo de IRAS todos os anos e 37.000 morrem em consequência dessas infecções (Caselli, Brusaferro, et al., 2018). Nos Estados Unidos, são observadas taxas de 5% a 10% dos pacientes hospitalizados cada ano, resultando em 75.000 mortes (Almeida, 2015). No Brasil o cenário é ainda mais preocupante, as taxas de infecção permanecem elevadas e continuam crescendo, sendo causa significativa de altas taxas de morbidade e mortalidade, visto que cerca de 15% dos pacientes contraem algum tipo de infecção em hospitais brasileiros por ano (Fortaleza et al., 2017). Essas infecções podem ser atribuídas principalmente às condições do ambiente hospitalar em que o paciente está exposto, as quais podem se manifestar durante a internação ou após a alta (Caselli, Brusaferro, et al., 2018).

As IRAS são definidas como qualquer tipo de infecção detectada dentro de 48 horas após a admissão hospitalar, ou detectada em pacientes que tiveram contato prévio com o serviço de saúde dentro do período de um ano (Amin e Deruelle, 2015). A maioria dessas infecções manifesta-se em pacientes em estado grave, submetidos a procedimentos invasivos e a longos períodos de internação (Khan et al., 2017). A incidência das infecções hospitalares varia de acordo com a unidade de tratamento, sendo que nas Unidades de Terapia Intensiva (UTIs) encontram-se pacientes em estado mais grave e com defesa imunológica comprometida, condições clínicas predisponentes ao surgimento de infecção (Merzougui et al., 2018). Pacientes internados em UTIs apresentaram risco médio de 5 a 10 vezes maior do que pacientes internados em outros setores, atingindo de 10 a 30% dos pacientes, com taxa de mortalidade que varia de 10 a 60% (Pradhan et al., 2014; Iwuafor et al., 2016; Macvane, 2017; Mahomed et al., 2017).

Os tipos mais comuns de IRAS são: infecções urinárias, infecções de sítio cirúrgico, de corrente sanguínea e pneumonias (Wang, J. et al., 2018). Entretanto além dessas, várias outras fontes foram identificadas como contribuintes para o desenvolvimento de IRAS, incluindo o uso de dispositivos médicos (cateteres urinários, venosos e ventiladores mecânicos), transmissão entre pacientes e profissionais de saúde, sistemas de ar condicionado

contaminados, as características e o *layout* físico da unidade de saúde (Dancer, 2014). Muitos hospitais possuem dificuldade na implementação de normas de biossegurança efetivas para contenção de microrganismos, o que contribui para a ocorrência de infecções hospitalares. Deve-se também considerar um dos fatores determinantes para o surgimento das infecções a grande rotatividade dos leitos, o que favorece a limpeza e higienização inadequada, contribuindo para a proliferação de bactérias entre os pacientes (Amin e Deruelle, 2015; Khurana et al., 2018).

Além de elevar as taxas de morbidade e mortalidade, o custo com internação de um paciente com infecção hospitalar pode ser três vezes maior do que de um paciente sem infecção (Brouqui et al., 2017). Neste contexto, torna-se pertinente a realização de estudos que determinem a prevalência das infecções em ambientes hospitalares, visando identificar fatores relacionados ao surgimento destas em pacientes em situação crítica (Choudhuri et al., 2017; Khan et al., 2017). As bactérias Gram-negativas são os patógenos com maior relevância clínica e epidemiológica nos ambientes hospitalares, dentre elas as pertencentes à família *Enterobacteriaceae* (O'hara C, 2005; Jorgensen et al., 2015).

## 2.2 Enterobactérias

As enterobactérias constituem uma família de bacilos Gram-negativos amplamente distribuídos na natureza. Esses microrganismos habitam a microbiota intestinal e estão entre os patógenos mais comuns em humanos causando diversos tipos de infecções. Possuem a capacidade de crescer rapidamente em condições aeróbicas e anaeróbicas, apresentando exigências nutricionais simples. Não formam esporos e do ponto de vista bioquímico, são catalase-positivo, oxidase negativo, reduzem o nitrato e fermentam glicose. Embora apresentem características comuns, a família *Enterobacteriaceae* é extremamente diversificada (O'hara C, 2005; Singh et al., 2015)

Existem aproximadamente 42 gêneros e mais de 140 espécies de bactérias pertencentes a esta família, as quais podem ser diferenciadas a partir de aspectos morfológicos, sorológicos e bioquímicos. Todos esses aspectos são levados em consideração para a identificação desses isolados. (O'hara C, 2005; Jorgensen et al., 2015). Várias espécies que compõem essa família são importantes patógenos causadores de infecções nosocomiais (Murray et al., 2015). Estudos epidemiológicos relatam que as principais espécies de importância clínica são *Escherichia coli*, *Klebsiella* spp., *Enterobacter* spp., *Serratia* spp.,

*Morganella* spp., *Providencia* spp., *Shigella* spp., *Proteus* spp. e *Salmonella* spp. (Goldman e Green, 2015; Jorgensen et al., 2015; Murray et al., 2015; Singh et al., 2015).

*Klebsiella* spp., *Escherichia* spp e *Enterobacter* spp. compreendem os gêneros de enterobactérias mais comumente associadas a infecções hospitalares, estando relacionadas a diversas infecções extra-intestinais, como pneumonias e endocardites (Boucher et al., 2009; Murray et al., 2015). *Klebsiella pneumoniae* possui uma vasta gama de mecanismos de virulência intrínsecos, incluindo a produção de adesinas fimbriais e fatores antifagocíticos que facilitam sua invasão nas células do hospedeiro (Paczosa e Mecsas, 2016; Navon-Venezia et al., 2017). *Escherichia coli* contém numerosos sorotipos, alguns dos quais estão associados a doenças específicas. Essa espécie pode ainda produzir enterotoxinas e outros fatores de virulência associados à invasividade, como cápsulas e o antígeno K (Boucher et al., 2009; Goldman e Green, 2015). *Enterobacter* spp. estão frequentemente associadas a infecções do trato urinário e respiratórias, mas também são reconhecidas como importantes patógenos de infecções na corrente sanguínea (Pendleton et al., 2013; Davin-Regli e Pages, 2015).

Estudos globais de monitoramento de infecções hospitalares demonstraram uma maior prevalência de infecções causadas por enterobactérias na América Latina em comparação com América do Norte e Europa. As espécies dos gêneros *Escherichia* e *Klebsiella* são os principais agentes etiológicos de infecções que acometem pacientes em estado grave (Gales et al., 2012; Morrissey et al., 2013). No Brasil, dados publicados pela Agência Nacional de Vigilância Sanitária demonstraram que as enterobactérias representam a grande maioria das infecções hospitalares, incluindo infecções de corrente sanguínea em UTIs, entre os patógenos *Klebsiella pneumoniae* (18,2%), *Escherichia coli* (4,2%), *Enterobacter* spp. (4,0%), *Serratia* spp. (2,8%) e outras enterobactérias (3,2%) (Anvisa, 2017). O aumento da resistência antimicrobiana em bactérias responsáveis por IRAS é um grande desafio à Saúde Pública e a emergência de enterobactérias multirresistentes constitui um dos principais desafios aos laboratórios clínicos e as equipes de saúde (Davies e Davies, 2010; Frieri et al., 2017; Kapoor et al., 2017; Macgowan e Macnaughton, 2017).

### **2.3 Resistência bacteriana em enterobactérias**

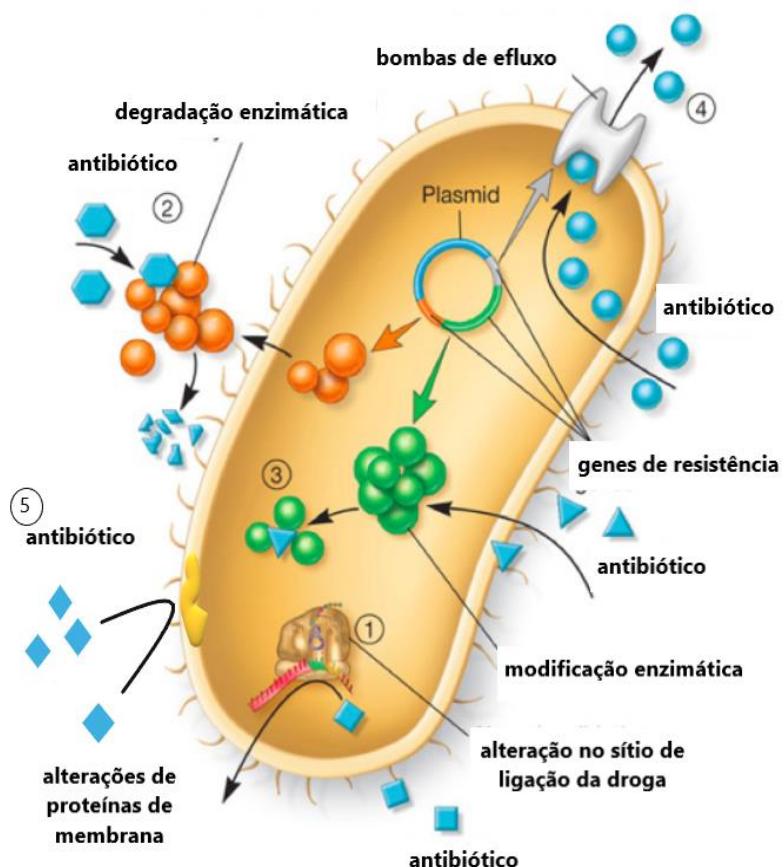
A resistência bacteriana em enterobactérias pode ocorrer pela presença de mecanismos intrínsecos ou adquiridos (Davies e Davies, 2010). A associação desses mecanismos leva a multirresistência, limitando drasticamente as opções terapêuticas para o tratamento das infecções causadas no ambiente hospitalar. A aquisição de resistência geralmente ocorre

devido ao surgimento de alterações genéticas que são expressas bioquimicamente. Diversos mecanismos podem estar envolvidos, porém a causa mais frequente é a aquisição de genes de resistência através de elementos genéticos móveis (Davies e Davies, 2010; Frieri et al., 2017; Kapoor et al., 2017; Macgowan e Macnaughton, 2017). A resistência aos  $\beta$ -lactâmicos constitui um problema de saúde global e emergente, uma vez que se trata de uma categoria formada por várias classes de medicamentos bastante utilizados pela clínica médica (Sampaio e Gales, 2016; Codjoe e Donkor, 2017).

Os antibióticos  $\beta$ -lactâmicos tem em comum na base da sua estrutura molecular um anel  $\beta$ -lactâmico central e tem como mecanismo de ação a inibição da síntese de parede celular bacteriana causando o rompimento da célula devido à pressão osmótica (Davies e Davies, 2010; Fernandes et al., 2013; Aslam et al., 2018). Os principais alvos dos agentes  $\beta$ -lactâmicos são as proteínas ligadoras de penicilina (PBPs), essas proteínas interagem com o anel  $\beta$ -lactâmico inibindo a síntese de peptideoglicanos, levando a lise celular. As classes de medicamentos que pertencem a esse grupo incluem penicilinas, cefalosporinas, monobactans e carbapenêmicos (Lin, J. et al., 2015; Munita e Arias, 2016; Frieri et al., 2017; Kapoor et al., 2017).

Os carbapenêmicos possuem o mais amplo espectro de atividade contra bactérias Gram-negativas, quando comparado a outros  $\beta$ -lactâmicos. Os principais antibióticos que compõe essa classe são: imipenem, meropenem, doripenem e ertapenem, sendo que o último é menos eficaz, pois apresenta espectro mais limitado frente a algumas bactérias Gram-negativas. Esses medicamentos podem ser utilizados através de terapia combinada com outros agentes antimicrobianos no tratamento de infecções graves e ou provocadas por microrganismos multirresistentes. São combinados com um antibiótico ativo principalmente contra bactérias Gram-positivas (Hawkey e Livermore, 2012). Porém, a combinação de carbapenêmicos com outros agentes apresenta algumas desvantagens, como efeitos adversos e principalmente o aumento da resistência a uma das drogas utilizadas na combinação (Zhanel et al., 2007; Papp-Wallace et al., 2011; Hawkey e Livermore, 2012; Codjoe e Donkor, 2017)

A resistência bacteriana aos  $\beta$ -lactâmicos pode ser causada por múltiplos mecanismos, incluindo alteração do sítio alvo das proteínas ligadoras de penicilinas (PBPs), falta e/ou expressão reduzida das proteínas de membrana externa, hiperexpressão de bombas de efluxo e o mais importante, a produção de  $\beta$ -lactamases (Figura 2) (Lin, Jun et al., 2015; Munita e Arias, 2016; Kapoor et al., 2017; Macgowan e Macnaughton, 2017; Aslam et al., 2018)



**Figura 1.** Desenho esquemático demonstrando os principais mecanismos de resistência bacteriana a antibióticos beta-lactâmicos. 1 - Alteração do sítio de ligação das drogas. 2 – Hidrólise antimicrobiana por meio de degradação enzimática. Mecanismo mediado pela produção de betalactamas. 3 – Modificação das drogas por mecanismos enzimáticos. 4 – Hiperexpressão de bombas e sistemas de efluxo. 5 – Perda ou alterações de proteínas de membrana externa (porinas). Figura editada e obtida do site: (<http://downfilebp.ga/peja/ampicillin-resistance-mechanism-in-bacteria-2257.php>). Acessado em: 06 de novembro de 2018.

### 2.3.1 Alteração do sítio alvo das proteínas ligadoras de penicilinas (PBPs)

Os  $\beta$ -lactâmicos tem a capacidade de se ligar em proteínas ligadoras de penicilina (PBPs) e impedir que haja síntese da parede celular bacteriana. As PBPs são enzimas (transglicolases, transpeptidases e carboxipeptidases) que catalisam a formação de peptídeoglicano, que atua como principal componente da parede celular. Modificações no sítio de ligação das drogas impedem que os antibióticos se liguem as proteínas e exerçam sua

função (Zapun et al., 2008; Hsieh et al., 2013; Blair et al., 2014; Sun, S. et al., 2014; Munita e Arias, 2016; Ealand et al., 2018).

### 2.3.2 Alterações em proteínas de membrana externa

Quando ocorre a perda ou a diminuição da expressão dos genes responsáveis pela expressão das porinas, pode haver redução da entrada de antimicrobianos na célula, diminuindo a concentração interna desses agentes, e consequentemente, contribuindo para o mecanismo de resistência aos  $\beta$ -lactâmicos. As mutações que afetam a expressão e/ou a função das porinas têm um impacto direto sobre a susceptibilidade aos agentes antimicrobianos. Estas mutações podem ter vários efeitos, como a diminuição ou perda total da função da porina, por meio da modificação do tamanho ou a condutância do canal de porina ou menor nível da expressão da mesma. As principais mutações responsáveis por esses efeitos são as que causam parada na tradução, exclusão ou elementos de inserção na sequência dos genes codificadores e mutações que afetam a regulação da expressão gênica. As mutações pontuais na região promotora podem causar redução da transcrição e consequentemente, perda de porinas (Fernandez e Hancock, 2012; Blair et al., 2014; Lin, J. et al., 2015; Miller, 2016; Munita e Arias, 2016).

As proteínas de membrana externa são uns dos principais mediadores da resistência aos carbapenêmicos, sendo que algumas delas interagem de maneiras diferentes com as drogas, portanto são afetadas por certos carbapenêmicos mais do que outros. Em enterobactérias as principais porinas relacionadas à resistência a carbapenêmicos são OmpC e OmpF. Em espécies do gênero *Klebsiella* alterações na expressão das porinas OmpK35 e OmpK36 são frequentemente relacionadas a resistência a carbapenêmicos (Fernandez e Hancock, 2012; Blair et al., 2014; Bajaj et al., 2016; Santajit e Indrawattana, 2016; Dam et al., 2018). A pressão seletiva exercida por carbapenêmicos também pode favorecer o surgimento de mutações em genes que regulam a expressão de porinas (Blair et al., 2014). Na maioria das vezes a perda e/ou a diminuição das porinas pode estar associada à produção de  $\beta$ -lactamases e a hiperexpressão de bombas de efluxo (Fernandez e Hancock, 2012; Blair et al., 2014; Bajaj et al., 2016; Balabanian et al., 2018). A Tabela 1 demonstra alguns exemplos de porinas que foram relacionadas à resistência bacteriana em bactérias Gram-negativas.

**Tabela 1.** Porinas relacionadas com a resistência em diferentes espécies de bactérias Gram-negativas.

Espécie	Porina	Antibiótico
<i>Pseudomonas aeruginosa</i>	OprD	Carbapenêmicos
<i>Escherichia coli</i>	OmpC	β-lactâmicos
	OmpF	β-lactâmicos
<i>Serratia marcescens</i>	OmpF	β-lactâmicos
	OmpC	β-lactâmicos
<i>Klebsiella pneumoniae</i>	OmpK35	Cefalosporinas, carbapenêmicos e quinolonas
	OmpK36	Carbapenêmicos
<i>Enterobacter cloacae</i>	OmpF	Carbapenêmicos
<i>Enterobacter aerogenes</i>	OmpC	Carbapenêmicos
	OmpF	Carbapenêmicos
	Omp36	Imipenem, cefepime
<i>Klebsiella oxytoca</i>	OmpK36	Carbapenêmicos
<i>Salmonella enterica</i>	OmpC	β-lactâmicos
	OmpF	β-lactâmicos
<i>Acinetobacter baumanii</i>	CarO	Carbapenêmicos

Adaptado de Fernandéz e Hancock, 2012.

### 2.3.3 Hiperexpressão de bombas de efluxo

A hiperexpressão dos sistemas de efluxo surgiu como um sistema evolutivo das bactérias para evitar que compostos tóxicos se acumulassem no interior das células. Este sistema tem função de bombear moléculas tóxicas do conteúdo intracelular, em um processo que não envolve a alteração ou degradação dos fármacos. As bombas de efluxo são agrupadas em várias super famílias: *Small Multidrug-resistance (SMR) Resistance Nodulation Division* (RND), *Major Facilitator Superfamily* (MFS), ATP-bindingcassette (ABC) e *Multidrug and toxic compound extrusion* (MATE) (Blair et al., 2014; Sun, J. et al., 2014; Aslam et al., 2018; Du et al., 2018). Algumas bombas de efluxo funcionam a partir de um substrato específico, porém a maioria é capaz de transportar uma vasta gama de substâncias, nesse caso essas bombas são classificadas como multurresistentes (Blair et al., 2014). Geralmente mutações são responsáveis pelo aumento do nível de expressão da bomba de efluxo, resultando no aumento da resistência aos compostos (Fernandez e Hancock, 2012; Blair et al., 2014; Bajaj

et al., 2016; Aslam et al., 2018; Du et al., 2018). Em bactérias Gram-negativas as bombas de efluxo mais comuns pertencem à superfamília RND, sendo que as mais estudadas e caracterizadas até o momento são AcrB enterobactérias e MexB em *P. aeruginosa* (Fernandez e Hancock, 2012; Blair et al., 2014; Santajit e Indrawattana, 2016; Yamasaki et al., 2017; Du et al., 2018).

### 2.3.4 Produção de β-lactamases

O uso indiscriminado de beta-lactâmicos associado à exposição a outros antimicrobianos e a ausência de protocolos de controle e prevenção de infecção hospitalar contribuiu para o surgimento de β-lactamases, uma família de enzimas bacterianas capazes de hidrolisar esses medicamentos. A hidrólise de antimicrobianos pelas β-lactamases é o principal mecanismo de resistência aos β-lactâmicos em bactérias Gram-negativas (Blair et al., 2014; Bonomo, 2016; Progress on antibiotic resistance, 2018; Aslam et al., 2018). O mecanismo de ação dessas enzimas é mediado pela sua capacidade de quebrar a ligação amida no anel β-lactâmico presente na estrutura dos antibióticos. Os genes que codificam a produção dessas enzimas sofrem mutações constantemente em resposta à pressão exercida pelos antimicrobianos, contribuindo para o surgimento de novas classes de enzimas com espectro de atividade cada vez maior. A síntese das β-lactamases pode ser cromossômica ou mediada por plasmídeos e transposons (Blair et al., 2014; Bonomo, 2016; Frieri et al., 2017; Bush, 2018; Morehead e Scarbrough, 2018).

Diversos tipos de β-lactamases já foram descritas e várias tentativas de classificação já foram propostas, sendo que as duas mais importantes são a de Ambler e a de Bush, Jacoby e Medeiros (Ambler, 1980; Bush et al., 1995), esta última revisada em 2010 (Bush e Jacoby, 2010). A Tabela 2 demonstra de maneira simplificada a comparação entre elas. A classificação proposta por Ambler está relacionada com a estrutura molecular das enzimas e a sequência de aminoácidos codificados. Nessa classificação quatro classes moleculares foram descritas: I, β-lactamases de espectro estendido (ESBLs) e limitado; II, pencilinases; III, metalo-β-lactamases (MBLs) e IV, oxacilinases (Ambler, 1980). A classificação proposta por Bush relacionou propriedades inibitórias e os substratos preferenciais de cada enzima. No entanto, ao longo dos anos essa classificação foi atualizada, sendo que características estruturais e funcionais das β-lactamases foram consideradas (Bush et al., 1995; Bush e Jacoby, 2010; Bush e Fisher, 2011).

**Tabela 2.** Classificação funcional e molecular dos principais grupos de  $\beta$ -lactamases com importância clínica.

BUSH-JACOBY, 2010		AMBLER, 1980		Principais enzimas	Características funcionais
Grupo Funcional	Subgrupos	Classe Molecular			
1		C		<i>E. coli</i> AmpC, P99, ACT-1, CMY-2, FOX-1, MIR-1	Enzimas cromossômicas e plasmidiais conferem resistência a todos os $\beta$ -lactâmicos, exceto carbapenêmicos. Não inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico.
	1e	C		GC1, CMY-37	Hidrolise aumentada à ceftazidima e não inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico.
2		A, D			Grande maioria das enzimas é inibida pelo ácido clavulânico.
	2 <sup>a</sup>	A		PC1	Penicilinases produzidas por <i>Staphylococcus</i> spp. e <i>Enterococcus</i> spp. Conferem alto grau de resistência às penicilinas.
	2b	A		TEM-1, TEM-2 e SHV-1.	$\beta$ -lactamases de espectro limitado de bactérias Gram-negativas.
	2be	A		TEM, SHV, CTX-M, PER, VEB	$\beta$ -lactamases de espectro ampliado, conferindo resistência às cefalosporinas de amplo espectro e monobactâmicos.
	2br	A		$\beta$ -lactamases derivadas de TEM	Resistentes aos inibidores de $\beta$ -lactamases (IRT).
	2ber	A		TEM-50	Enzimas não inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico, tazobactam e sulbactam.
	2c	A		PSE-1, CARB-3	Enzimas que hidrolisam a carbenicilina com maior eficiência.
	2ce	A		RTG4	Hidrolise aumentada de carbenicilina, cefepima e cefpiroma.
	2d	D		OXA-1, OXA-10	Enzimas que hidrolisam a cloxacilina (oxacilina); fracamente inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico.
	2de	D		OXA-11, OXA-15	Enzimas que hidrolisam a cloxacilina (oxacilina) e oximino- $\beta$ -lactâmicos.
	2df	D		OXA-23, OXA-48	Enzimas que hidrolisam a cloxacilina (oxacilina) e carbapenens.
	2e	A		CepA	Cefalosporinases inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico.
	2f	A		KPC, IMI, SME, GES	Enzimas que hidrolisam carbapenens com sítio ativo serina, inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico.
3	3a, 3b, 3c	B		IMP, VIM, SIM, GIM, NDM	Metalo- $\beta$ -lactamases que conferem resistência aos carbapenêmicos e todos os outros $\beta$ -lactâmicos, com exceção dos monobactâmicos. Não são inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico.
4		ND			Enzimas não classificadas nos outros grupos.

ND, classe excluída da classificação atual (Adaptado de Bush & Jacoby, 2010).

As  $\beta$ -lactamases do tipo AmpC, ou cefalosporinases cromossomais, são enzimas que tem a capacidade de hidrolisar penicilinas e cefamicinas com grande eficácia, enquanto o aztreonam e as cefalosporinas de terceira geração são hidrolisadas com menor eficácia. (Jacoby, 2009; Marsik e Nambiar, 2011; Gupta et al., 2014). As enzimas  $\beta$ -lactamases de Espectro Limitado e Ampliado (ESBLs) apresentam potente atividade hidrolítica contra as penicilinas e as cefalosporinas de primeira e segunda geração e o aztreonam. As enzimas classificadas nesse grupo incluem também as  $\beta$ -lactamases de espectro limitado, as quais são em sua maioria inibidas pelos inibidores de serino- $\beta$ -lactamases. Foram descritas inicialmente em membros da família *Enterobacteriaceae*, sendo que as enzimas mais comumente descritas são: TEM, SHV e as Cefotaximases (CTX-M) (Bonomo, 2016; Kapoor et al., 2017; Bush, 2018).

As carbapenemases formam o grupo mais importante de  $\beta$ -lactamases. As carbapenemases da classe A, ou serino-carbapenemases hidrolisam uma ampla variedade de  $\beta$ -lactâmicos, incluindo penicilinas, cefalosporinas, aztreonam, carbapenêmicos, e são inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico e tazobactam (Munita e Arias, 2016; Philippon et al., 2016; Macgowan e Macnaughton, 2017). As maiores famílias de carbapenemases da classe A incluem as enzimas *Notmetalloenzyme carbapenemase* (NMC-A), Imipenemase (IMI), *Serratia marcescens* enzyme (SME) e *Klebsiella pneumoniae* carbapenemase (KPC). A KPC é a carbapenemase mais comum isolada de enterobactérias e confere resistência aos antibióticos de amplo espectro, como os carbapenêmicos, penicilinas, cefalosporinas e monobactâmicos (Stoesser et al., 2017; Palzkill, 2018).

Normalmente a KPC é codificada por genes localizados em plasmídeos e frequentemente estão relacionados com o Transposon Tn4410 com diferentes isoformas identificadas. Estas estruturas associadas a esses genes de resistência indicam a presença de um mecanismo de transposição replicativa, que permite a propagação de sequências de codificação da KPC entre diferentes unidades genéticas (Blair et al., 2014; Bonomo, 2016; Palzkill, 2018). Atualmente já foram descritas 22 variantes da enzima KPC, sendo sequencialmente classificadas como KPC-2 a KPC-23 (Naas et al., 2016). Em 2010 após vários casos de surtos de KPC no Brasil, a Agência Nacional de Vigilância Sanitária (ANVISA) restringiu a venda de antibióticos sem prescrição médica, a fim de controlar o uso inadequado desses medicamentos.

As metalo- $\beta$ -lactamases (MBL) ou carbapenemases da classe B são enzimas que apresentam potente atividade contra carbapenêmicos, mas diferem de outras carbapenemases

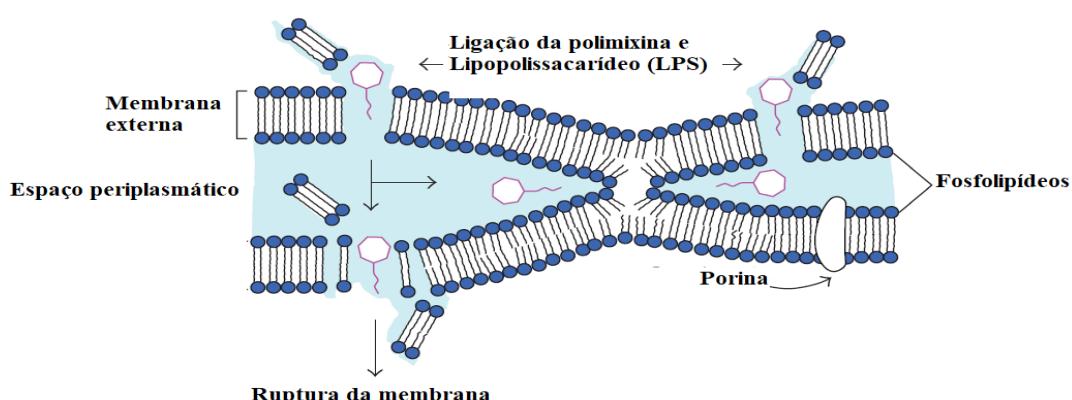
em três aspectos: requerem íons  $Zn^{+2}$  ou outros cátions divalentes como cofator no sítio ativo; são resistentes à ação dos inibidores das serino- $\beta$ -lactamases, embora sofram inibição por agentes quelantes como o ácido etilenodiamino tetra-acético (EDTA), derivados de tiol e do ácido dipicolínico; não hidrolisam monobactans como o aztreonam (Lutgring e Limbago, 2016; Salahuddin et al., 2018). Normalmente os genes que codificam MBLs estão inseridos em estruturas genéticas móveis, e as enzimas codificadas por estes genes conhecidas como MBLs móveis ou adquiridas. Atualmente, já foram descritas 10 sub-classes de MBLs adquiridas, porém as mais conhecidas são: *imipenemase* (IMP), *Verona imipenemase* (VIM), *São Paulo metallo- $\beta$ -lactamase* (SPM), *German imipenemase* (GIM), *Seul imipenemase* (SIM) e *New Delhimateollo-  $\beta$ -lactamase* (Bonomo, 2016; Bush, 2018).

As oxacilinases (OXA) foram nomeadas assim por apresentarem uma atividade hidrolítica potente contra as penicilinas resistentes às penicilinases, dentre elas: a oxacilina, a cloxacilina e a meticilina. Uma característica marcante desse grupo de enzimas é o fato de serem fracamente inibidas pelo ácido clavulânico, mas fortemente inibidas pelo cloreto de sódio (Evans e Amyes, 2014; Munita e Arias, 2016; Santajit e Indrawattana, 2016). Essas enzimas podem ser classificadas em diferentes subgrupos: oxacilinases de espectro limitado, oxacilinases do tipo ESBLs, oxacilinases do tipo carbapenemases. Atualmente mais de 400 tipos de oxacilinases já foram descritas, sendo que uma minoria demonstrou baixos níveis de atividade hidrolítica contra antibióticos carbapenêmicos (Jeon et al., 2015; Bush, 2018).

## 2.4 Mecanismos de resistência a polimixinas

As polimixinas são medicamentos da classe das colistinas, constituindo um dos últimos recursos para o tratamento de bactérias Gram-negativas multirresistentes. Tratam-se de um peptídeo policiatório que compartilham estruturas primárias quase idênticas, das quais a Polimicina A e E são atualmente utilizados na terapia antimicrobiana (Bialvaei e Samadi Kafil, 2015; Yu et al., 2015; Garg et al., 2017). Esses medicamentos foram originalmente descobertos em 1947 e passaram a ser utilizados no tratamento de infecções bacterianas, porém, na década de 1970 o seu uso passou a ser restringido e praticamente abandonado na década de 1980, devido suas características de nefotoxicidade e neurotoxicidade. Entretanto em meados de 1990 a dificuldade no desenvolvimento de novos medicamentos, associada à emergência da resistência bacteriana levou à re-introdução dessas drogas na clínica médica (Dijkmans et al., 2015; Trimble et al., 2016).

A polimixina atua na membrana das bactérias Gram-negativas, ligando-se seletivamente ao lipopolissacarídeo (LPS). O LPS é composto por três domínios: lípido A, oligossacarídeo central e o antígeno O. Entre eles, o domínio mais importante é o lípido A, tendo papel essencial na estabilidade e integridade da estrutura da membrana. Alguns cátions divalentes como  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  e  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$  atuam como pontes entre as moléculas promovendo atração eletrostática e facilitando a ligação das polimixinas na estrutura do lípido A. Essas interações levam ao enfraquecimento do lípido A induzindo a desestabilização da membrana e consequentemente a lise e morte celular (Bialvaei e Samadi Kafil, 2015; Yu et al., 2015) (Figura 2).

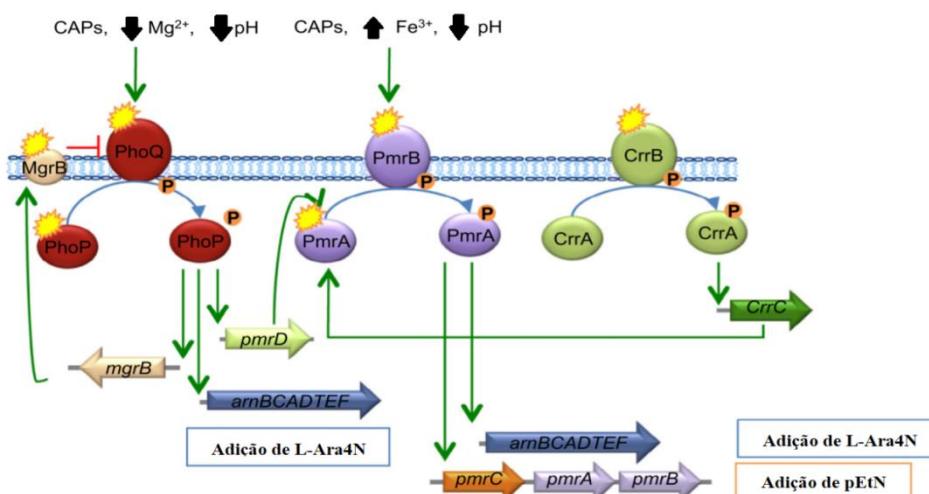


**Figura 2.** Mecanismo de ação da polimixina. Adaptado de Yu et al, 2015.

A resistência a polimixina é particularmente preocupante, uma vez que desempenha o papel de último recurso contra infecções bacterianas por Gram-negativas multidroga-resistentes (MDR), incluindo enterobactérias, *P. aeruginosa* e *A. baumannii* que são resistentes a quase todos os outros antibióticos atualmente disponíveis na clínica médica (Garg et al., 2017). A resistência à polimixina é mediada principalmente pela modificação estrutural dos LPSs da membrana, por meio de sistemas reguladores. A célula bacteriana tem a capacidade de reduzir a atração eletrostática entre os grupos fosfato do Lipídio A e a molécula de polimixina, essa mudança na carga da membrana via modificação lipídica impede que a droga se ligue e promova a lise celular, levando a resistência (Trimble et al., 2016; Watkins et al., 2016; Brown e Dawson, 2017).

O mecanismo mais comum é modificação da estrutura química do Lipídeo A através da biossíntese e adição de fosfoetanolamina (pEtN) e L-4-aminoarabinose (L-Ara4N). Essas alterações ocorrem devido a ativação de sistemas, que são regulados negativamente pelo gene *mgrB*. O sistema de dois componentes Pho-PQ age como um regulador mestre da resistência a

polimixina. Em resposta a concentrações sub-leais de polimixina, o sensor de quinase PhoQ irá fosforilar o PhoP, levando à ativação do sistema PmrA-PmrB via proteína PmrD. Consequentemente, o sistema PmrA-PmrB ativa a expressão do operon *arnBCADTEF*, necessário para a modificação covalente de grupos fosfato no lípido A. Todas essas modificações estruturais diminuem a carga negativa da membrana, evitando a interação com a polimixina (Olaitan et al., 2014; Baron et al., 2016; Jeannot et al., 2017).



**Figura 3.** Representação esquemática da regulação e ativação de genes envolvidos na resistência a polimixina. Adaptado de Jeannot et al., 2017.

Um novo sistema regulador denominado *crrAB* foi descrito como mediador da resistência a polimixina composto por uma histidina quinase (*crB*) e seu regulador de resposta (*crA*) inativado ou ausente em algumas cepas de *K. pneumoniae*, levando a ativação do sistema *pmrCAB* (Baron et al., 2016). Numerosas mutações já foram descritas nos genes envolvidos na resistência a polimixina. A inativação do gene *mgrB* por meio de mutações nonsense, deleção de nucleotídeos e truncamento por elementos de inserção é o mecanismo mais frequente encontrado em *K. pneumoniae*. Com relação à inativação por elementos de inserção (ISs), a família IS5 é o elemento mais frequentemente encontrado, seguido pela família IS1. Esses ISs podem ser inseridos na região promotora ou codificadora do gene (Jayol et al., 2015; Aires et al., 2016; Giordano et al., 2018). O lipídio A também pode ser modificado pela adição da pEtN. Esse é o principal mecanismo de resistência encontrado em *A. baumannii* e vários genes podem estar envolvidos nesse processo incluindo *eptA* (*pmrC*), *eptB* (*pagC*) e *eptC* (*cptA*) (Baron et al., 2016).

A perda do antígeno-O através da mutação de genes envolvidos na biossíntese desse componente já foi descrita em *Yersinia enterocolitica* e em *Salmonella* spp. Em

enterobactérias outros genes reguladores que modulam a biossíntese de lipídios A, como o gene *ramA*, pode estar relacionado com a diminuição da susceptibilidade a polimixina (Olaitan et al., 2014; Gregoire et al., 2017). Bombas de efluxo também podem estar envolvidas na resistência a polimixina, sendo que vários reguladores de bombas de efluxo têm sido descritos em diferentes espécies, tais como Sap (*sensitive antimicrobial peptides*) proteins, BrlR, KpnEF ou o complexo AcrAB-TolC. Geralmente, a ativação dessas bombas leva a aumento na resistência a vários antibióticos ao mesmo tempo, incluindo a polimixina (Yu et al., 2015; Trimble et al., 2016). Acredita-se que a cápsula bacteriana também desempenhe um papel importante na resistência à polimixina, visto que o aumento da expressão de genes codificadores da síntese de cápsula foi observado em cepas de *K. pneumoniae*, *E. coli* e *P. aeruginosa* causando da resistência a polimixina (Baron et al., 2016).

A resistência à polimixina foi inicialmente descrita ligada a mecanismos cromossomomais, sem possibilidade de transferência horizontal, entretanto em 2016 foi identificado em isolados bacterianos um novo gene de resistência mediado por plasmídeo (Liu et al., 2016). O *mcr-1* é um gene que codifica uma enzima da família fosfoetanolaminatransferase responsável pela síntese e adição de pEtN ao lípido A. A primeira descrição aconteceu na China em isolados bacterianos de alimentos de origem animal (frangos e suínos). Em humanos o primeiro isolado foi detectado na América Latina em uma cepa de *E. coli* recuperada de um paciente hospitalizado (Sun et al., 2018; Wang, R. et al., 2018; Xu, F. et al., 2018). Até o momento já foram descritos oito variantes do gene *mcr-1*, sendo sequencialmente nomeadas como *mcr-1* a *mcr-8*. Em enterobactérias os genes *mcr-1*, *mcr-2*, e *mcr-3* foram descritos em plasmídeos e recentemente identificados em cromossomos de *Moraxella* spp. e *Aeromonas* (Liu et al., 2017; Teo et al., 2017; Sun et al., 2018; Wang, X. et al., 2018).

A disseminação de genes de resistência entre diferentes espécies bacterianas através da transferência horizontal mediada por plasmídeos contribui para uma grande variedade de fenótipos multirresistentes em bactérias capazes de causar infecção em humanos e animais. A coexistência de *mcr-1* e outros genes de resistência indicam a existência de diferentes vias para a transmissão horizontal da resistência à colistina e seu alto potencial de propagação. O gene *mcr-1* pode estar associado a diferentes tipos de plasmídeos, incluindo IncI2, IncHI2, IncP, IncFIP e IncX. Esses plasmídeos também estão associados a outros genes que conferem resistência a quinolonas, cefalosporinas e fosfomicina (Baron et al., 2016; Al-Tawfiq et al., 2017; Sun et al., 2018).

## **2.5 Epidemiologia molecular de Enterobactérias resistentes a polimixina**

A resistência antimicrobiana é uma das mais importantes ameaças à saúde humana e animal no século XXI e a resistência a polimixina aparece como um problema ainda mais grave, agravada pelo fato de que alguns países não possuírem uma política eficiente sobre o uso de antibióticos em seres humanos e na produção animal. A prevalência mundial de resistência às polimixinas é de 10% entre as bactérias Gram-negativas, com índices maiores em países do Mediterrâneo e Sudeste da Ásia (Bialvaei e Samadi Kafil, 2015; Al-Tawfiq et al., 2017; Moawad et al., 2018). O aumento do uso de polimixina para infecções por bactérias Gram-negativas multirresistentes levou a emergência da resistência em vários países do mundo, cuja prevalência pode variar entre regiões, no entanto, alguns países como Japão e África do Sul não têm acesso a polimixina e algumas áreas do mundo têm apenas formulação de colistina, enquanto em outras áreas incluindo, EUA, Brasil, Malásia e Cingapura, os clínicos utilizam a formulação parenteral de colistina ou de polimixina B (Bergen et al., 2012; Bialvaei e Samadi Kafil, 2015; Garg et al., 2017).

A maioria dos relatórios dos EUA apresentam taxas de resistência para *P. aeruginosa* e *A. baumannii* inferiores a 5,5%. Entretanto, estudos de resistência em *K. pneumoniae* relatam taxas mais altas. Nos países africanos os relatórios são escassos, estudos realizados na Nigéria e África do Sul relataram taxas de resistência menores que 10%. Na Europa as taxas de resistência a polimixina podem variar bastante, estando relacionada principalmente com IRAS. Na região da Ásia a resistência à colistina é comum principalmente em isolados de *Enterobacter spp.* e *Klebsiella spp.*, sendo observada em todos os países, exceto em Cingapura, com taxas variando de 13,8% (Índia) a 50% (Filipinas) (Bialvaei e Samadi Kafil, 2015; Al-Tawfiq et al., 2017; Garg et al., 2017; Bitrus et al., 2018).

A polimixina é frequentemente prescrita em hospitais brasileiros. As taxa de *K. pneumoniae* resistente à polimixina aumentaram de 1,8% em 2009 para 15% em 2013, 35,5% em 2015. Atualmente é considerada endêmica, estando frequentemente associadas a altas taxas de morbidade e mortalidade dos pacientes. Um estudo realizado em São Paulo em isolados de *K. pneumoniae* produtora de KPC demonstrou que o índice de resistência a polimixina variou de 0% em 2011 para 27% em 2015 (Bartolleti et al., 2016; Sampaio e Gales, 2016; Rossi et al., 2017). A exposição prolongada a esses medicamentos pode ter sido um fator determinante para o desenvolvimento e disseminação dessa resistência. Diversos estudos realizados em diferentes hospitais brasileiros identificaram cepas de enterobactérias resistentes a polimixina, cujo mecanismo responsável inclui alterações no LPS da membrana

através da inativação do gene *mgrB* e a presença do gene *mcr-1* (Aires et al., 2016; Sampaio e Gales, 2016; Dalmolin et al., 2018).

Apesar de ter sido descrito apenas em 2016, um estudo realizado em cepas de *E. coli* obtidas de fazendas de frangos demonstrou que o mais antigo isolado carregando o gene *mcr-1* foi da década de 1980, quando a colistina foi introduzida na pecuária da China. Estudos posteriores mostraram que a prevalência do gene *mcr-1* foi 20% em cepas de animais e 1% em cepas humanas na China (Liu et al., 2016; Shen et al., 2016). Apenas em alguns meses após ter sido relatado pela primeira vez, o *mcr-1* já foi detectado em isolados de humanos, animais e do meio ambiente em vários países da Europa, Ásia, América do Sul, América do Norte e África, sendo identificado em diversos gêneros bacterianos incluindo *Escherichia*, *Klebsiella*, *Salmonella*, *Shigella*, *Enterobacter* e principalmente de *E. coli* (Caselli, D'accolti, et al., 2018; Dalmolin et al., 2018; Kurekci et al., 2018; Lorenzoni et al., 2018; Wang, R. et al., 2018; Yamamoto et al., 2018).

A identificação de genes de resistência à polimixina em microrganismos isolados de alimentos animais reacendeu o debate sobre a contribuição do uso indiscriminado de antibióticos em animais na detecção de altos níveis de resistência em humanos. Acredita-se que a resistência a polimixina codificada pelo gene *mcr-1* tenha sido disseminada de animais para humanos, com base no fato de que foram descritos inicialmente em grupos de animais que consomem uma grande quantidade desse antibiótico durante a criação. Estima-se que aproximadamente 12.000 toneladas de colistina sejam utilizadas por ano na produção de alimentos, e até 2021 esse consumo deverá subir para 16.500 toneladas. Tendo em vista esse cenário medidas de prevenção são necessárias para reverter à dependência contínua desse antibiótico e controlar a disseminação dessa resistência (Bialvaei e Samadi Kafil, 2015; Liu et al., 2016; Shen et al., 2016; Al-Tawfiq et al., 2017; Bitrus et al., 2018).

De acordo com o Centro de Controle e Prevenção de Doenças (CDC), o conceito “*One Health*” reconhece que a saúde humana está diretamente relacionada à saúde dos animais e do meio ambiente, portanto para que o combate a resistência bacteriana seja eficiente os programas de saúde devem ser baseados nesses três campos. Uma das principais abordagens *One Health* é diminuir o consumo de todos antibióticos. No caso da colistina seu uso em humanos deve se restringir para o tratamento baseado em testes de suscetibilidade, ou uso empírico em circunstâncias claramente definidas. Atualmente uma ação liderada e coordenada pelas Nações Unidas, definiu diversas abordagens em Saúde Única para o consumo de antibióticos, a fim de estabelecer mecanismos de monitoramento e avaliação para garantir que

os países cumpram o compromisso, o que será essencial para conter a disseminação da resistência a polimixina (Al-Tawfiq et al., 2017; Kahn, 2017; Balkhy et al., 2018; Walsh, 2018). No Brasil, a fim de diminuir o consumo de antimicrobianos na produção animal o Ministério da Agricultura, Pecuária e Abastecimento publicou a instrução normativa No - 45, de 22 de novembro de 2016, proibindo em todo o território nacional, a importação e a fabricação de sulfato de colistina, com a finalidade de melhorar o desempenho na alimentação animal.

## **2.6 Terapia antisense no combate a resistência bacteriana**

Nas últimas cinco décadas, houve um declínio significativo na descoberta e desenvolvimento de novos antibióticos. O aumento acentuado da resistência bacteriana aos antibióticos disponíveis exige a elaboração de estratégias que assegure o uso apropriado de antibióticos e evidenciam a necessidade de investimentos em novas abordagens terapêuticas para o tratamento dessas infecções (Sully, Geller et al. 2016). A terapia genética consiste na introdução de DNA ou RNA em células, para tratamento de diversas patologias, podendo desta forma, ser utilizada em diversas áreas da medicina como a engenharia genética e regeneração de tecidos (Abou-El-Enein et al., 2015). O tratamento recorrendo a este tipo de terapia visa diferentes objetivos, como a substituição de um gene que se encontra mutado pelo que não possui mutação, a introdução de um novo gene na célula resultando assim na expressão de uma nova proteína com funções terapêuticas, ou ainda, a modulação da expressão de genes endógenos e exógenos.

Estas alterações ao nível molecular são importantes ferramentas no tratamento de doenças adquiridas ou hereditárias, nomeadamente, infecções virais, cancros, doenças auto-imunes, entre outras (Gehrig et al., 2014; Gould, 2014). Uma vez que o material genético é introduzido para dentro da célula-alvo e incorporado no DNA nuclear, eles podem induzir o silenciamento de genes, modular a baixa-regulação, modificação, ou reparação dos genes de células-alvo (Figura 4). Essas estruturas são agentes ideais para o desenvolvimento de novas estratégias para terapia antisense de doenças infecciosas, através do silenciamento da expressão de genes de interesse, devido à sua elevada resistência à degradação enzimática, elevada afinidade para o RNA e sua incapacidade para ativar RNAses (Abushahba et al., 2016; Rossor et al., 2018; Xu, J. Z. et al., 2018; Xue et al., 2018).

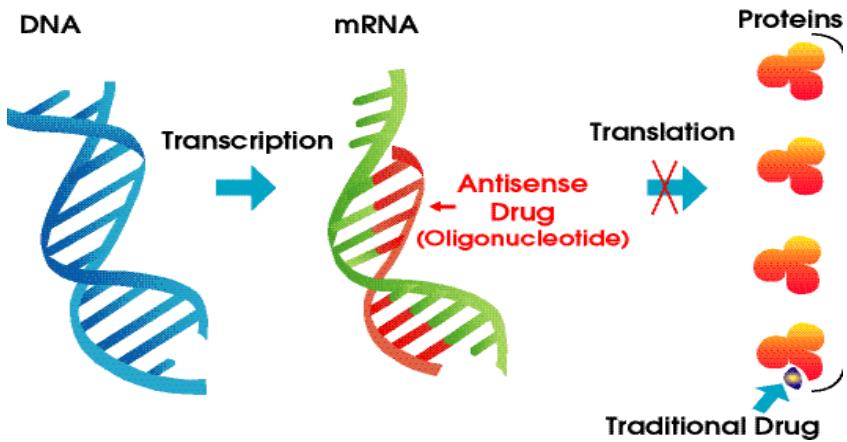


Figura 4. Representação do mecanismo de ação de drogas antisense. Adaptado de Pharmamirror, 2014.

Os peptídeos ácidos nucléicos (PNAs) anti-sentido foram aplicados a sistemas bacterianos e modificados para melhorar sua capacidade de hibridização e propriedades de estabilidade, a fim de proporcionar efeitos inibitórios mais potentes (Eriksson et al., 2002). Existem regras teóricas para a escolha da região para anelamento do PNA-alvo, sendo que a principal região considerada susceptível para inibição antisense é o códon de iniciação da replicação. Experimentos realizados *in vitro* têm demonstrado que a tradução eucariótica pode ser inibida nesta região (Brophy e Voigt, 2016; Gooding et al., 2016; Lehto et al., 2016; Sully e Geller, 2016; Rossor et al., 2018). Os resíduos de lisina de carga positiva incluídos na estrutura dos PNA podem contribuir na localização da molécula na superfície negativamente carregada de bactérias Gram-negativas, enquanto ácidos nucléicos normais seriam repelidos. Portanto, a conjugação de peptídeos aos PNAs, pode promover diversas vantagens para o desenvolvimento de agentes anti-sentido (Delcroix e Riley, 2010; Gupta et al., 2016; Lehto et al., 2016; Xue et al., 2018).

A utilização de agentes antisense para inibição de mecanismos de resistência a fim de restaurar a susceptibilidade a antimicrobianos aparece como uma estratégia inovadora no tratamento de infecções causadas por bactérias multirresistentes (Ji e Lei, 2013). A eficácia do agente antisense anti-*mecA* para inibir a expressão do gene responsável pela resistência a meticilina em isolados de *Staphylococcus* sp foi descrita em 2015 (Liang et al., 2015). Um estudo avaliou a utilização de um agente antisense na inibição do crescimento de uma cepa de *Streptococcus pyogenes* através da inibição da expressão de um gene constitutivo denominado *gyrA*, requerido para o crescimento bacteriano. Os resultados obtidos demonstraram redução

do crescimento bacteriano pela utilização do PNA empregado além da atividade sinérgica com outros antimicrobianos convencionais (Patenge et al., 2013).

O efeito de um agente antisense conjugado a um peptídeo de penetração celular foi avaliado na inibição do crescimento de bactérias gram-negativas *in vivo* e no tratamento de animais infectados. Os resultados mostraram que o tratamento de dos animais com o peptídeo conjugado reduziu significativamente a carga bacteriana no sangue e preveniu a evolução de uma infecção fatal (Tan et al., 2005). Outro estudo relatou a atividade de um peptídeo ácido nucléico na inibição de genes essenciais ao crescimento bacteriano em cepas de *Klebsiella pneumoniae* produtoras de  $\beta$ -lactamases (Kurupati et al., 2007). Em 2014 uma pesquisa realizada com objetivo de avaliar a eficácia de agentes antisense frente a bactérias Gram-negativas não fermentadoras demonstrou a capacidade de inibição do crescimento de cepas de *Acinetobacter baumannii* através da ação em genes constitutivos da espécie (Wang et al., 2014).

### 3 REFERÊNCIAS BIBLIOGRÁFICAS

- ABOU-EL-ENEIN, M.; BAUER, G.; REINKE, P. Gene therapy: a possible future standard for HIV care. **Trends Biotechnol.**, v. 33, n. 7, p. 374-6, Jul 2015. ISSN 1879-3096 (Electronic) 0167-7799 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26088914>>.
- ABUSHAHBA, M. F.; MOHAMMAD, H.; SELEEM, M. N. Targeting Multidrug-resistant *Staphylococci* with an anti-rpoA Peptide Nucleic Acid Conjugated to the HIV-1 TAT Cell Penetrating Peptide. **Mol Ther Nucleic Acids**, v. 5, n. 7, p. e339, 2016. ISSN 2162-2531. Disponível em: <<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5000000/>>.
- AIRES, C. A. et al. mgrB Mutations Mediating Polymyxin B Resistance in *Klebsiella pneumoniae* Isolates from Rectal Surveillance Swabs in Brazil. **Antimicrob Agents Chemother**, v. 60, n. 11, p. 6969-6972, Nov 2016. ISSN 1098-6596. Disponível em: <<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5000000/>>.
- AL-KHAROUSI, Z. S. et al. Hiding in Fresh Fruits and Vegetables: Opportunistic Pathogens May Cross Geographical Barriers. **Int J Microbiol**, v. 2016, p. 4292417, 2016. ISSN 1687-918X (Print). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5000000/>>.
- AL-TAWFIQ, J. A.; LAXMINARAYAN, R.; MENDELSON, M. How should we respond to the emergence of plasmid-mediated colistin resistance in humans and animals? **Int J Infect Dis**, v. 54, p. 77-84, Jan 2017. ISSN 1201-9712.
- ALMEIDA, S.-L. Health Care-Associated Infections (HAIs). **Journal of Emergency Nursing**, v. 41, n. 2, p. 100-101, 2015. ISSN 0099-1767. Disponível em: <<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jen.2015.01.006>>. Acesso em: 2018/11/04.
- AMBLER, R. P. The structure of beta-lactamases. **Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci**, v. 289, n. 1036, p. 321-31, May 16 1980. ISSN 0962-8436 (Print) 0962-8436 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5000000/>>.
- AMIN, A. N.; DERUELLE, D. Healthcare-associated infections, infection control and the potential of new antibiotics in development in the USA. **Future Microbiol**, v. 10, n. 6, p. 1049-62, 2015. ISSN 1746-0921 (Electronic) 1746-0913 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5000000/>>.
- ANVISA. **Boletim Segurança do Paciente e Qualidade em Serviços de Saúde nº 16: Avaliação dos indicadores nacionais das Infecções Relacionadas à Assistência à Saúde (IRAS) e Resistência microbiana do ano de 2016**. Brasília: Agência Nacional de Vigilância Sanitária 2017.
- ASLAM, B. et al. Antibiotic resistance: a rundown of a global crisis. **Infect Drug Resist**, v. 11, p. 1645-1658, 2018. ISSN 1178-6973 (Print) 1178-6973 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5000000/>>.
- BAJAJ, H. et al. Molecular Basis of Filtering Carbapenems by Porins from beta-Lactam-resistant Clinical Strains of *Escherichia coli*. **J Biol Chem**, v. 291, n. 6, p. 2837-47, Feb 5

2016. ISSN 1083-351X (Electronic) 0021-9258 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26645688> >.

BALABANIAN, G. et al. Effect of Porins and blaKPC Expression on Activity of Imipenem with Relebactam in *Klebsiella pneumoniae*: Can Antibiotic Combinations Overcome Resistance? **Microb Drug Resist**, v. 24, n. 7, p. 877-881, Sep 2018. ISSN 1931-8448 (Electronic) 1076-6294 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29782237> >.

BALKHY, H. H. et al. Antimicrobial resistance: A round table discussion on the "One Health" concept from the Gulf Cooperation Council Countries. Part Two: A focus on Human Health. **J Infect Public Health**, v. 11, n. 6, p. 778-783, Nov - Dec 2018. ISSN 1876-035X (Electronic) 1876-0341 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30396639> >.

BARON, S. et al. Molecular mechanisms of polymyxin resistance: knowns and unknowns. **Int J Antimicrob Agents**, v. 48, n. 6, p. 583-591, Dec 2016. ISSN 1872-7913 (Electronic) 0924-8579 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27524102> >.

BARTOLLETI, F. et al. Polymyxin B Resistance in Carbapenem-Resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, São Paulo, Brazil. **Emerg Infect Dis**, v. 22, n. 10, p. 1849-51, 10 2016. ISSN 1080-6059. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC5070003/> >.

BERGEN, P. J. et al. Pharmacokinetics and pharmacodynamics of 'old' polymyxins: what is new? **Diagn Microbiol Infect Dis**, v. 74, n. 3, p. 213-23, Nov 2012. ISSN 1879-0070 (Electronic) 0732-8893 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC3470700/> >.

BIALVAEI, A. Z.; SAMADI KAFIL, H. Colistin, mechanisms and prevalence of resistance. **Curr Med Res Opin**, v. 31, n. 4, p. 707-21, Apr 2015. ISSN 1473-4877 (Electronic) 0300-7995 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC4385700/> >.

BITRUS, A. A.; CHUANCHUEN, R.; LUANGTONGKUM, T. Emergence of colistin resistance in extended-spectrum beta lactamase producing *Enterobacteriaceae* isolated from food animals and its public health implication: A review. **Journal of Advanced Veterinary and Animal Research**, v. 5, n. 1, p. 1-11, 2018. ISSN 2311-7710.

BLAIR, J. M. A. et al. Molecular mechanisms of antibiotic resistance. **Nature Reviews Microbiology**, v. 13, p. 42, 12/01/online 2014. Disponível em: < <https://doi.org/10.1038/nrmicro3380> >.

BONOMO, R. A.  $\beta$ -Lactamases: a focus on current challenges. **Cold Spring Harbor perspectives in medicine**, p. a025239, 2016. ISSN 2157-1422.

BOUCHER, H. W. et al. Bad Bugs, No Drugs: No ESKAPE! An Update from the Infectious Diseases Society of America. **Clinical Infectious Diseases**, v. 48, n. 1, p. 1-12, 2009. ISSN 1058-4838. Disponível em: < <http://dx.doi.org/10.1086/595011> >.

BROPHY, J. A.; VOIGT, C. A. Antisense transcription as a tool to tune gene expression. **Mol Syst Biol**, v. 12, n. 1, p. 854, Jan 2016. ISSN 1744-4292. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26769567> >.

BROUQUI, P. et al. New Approaches to Prevent Healthcare-Associated Infection. **Clin Infect Dis**, v. 65, n. suppl\_1, p. S50-S54, Aug 15 2017. ISSN 1537-6591 (Electronic) 1058-4838 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28859352> >.

BROWN, P.; DAWSON, M. J. Development of new polymyxin derivatives for multi-drug resistant Gram-negative infections. **J Antibiot (Tokyo)**, v. 70, n. 4, p. 386-394, Apr 2017. ISSN 0021-8820 (Print) 0021-8820 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28074057> >.

BUSH, K. Past and Present Perspectives on beta-Lactamases. **Antimicrob Agents Chemother**, v. 62, n. 10, Oct 2018. ISSN 1098-6596 (Electronic) 0066-4804 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30061284> >.

BUSH, K.; FISHER, J. F. Epidemiological expansion, structural studies, and clinical challenges of new beta-lactamases from gram-negative bacteria. **Annu Rev Microbiol**, v. 65, p. 455-78, 2011. ISSN 1545-3251 (Electronic) 0066-4227 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/21740228> >.

BUSH, K.; JACOBY, G. A. Updated functional classification of beta-lactamases. **Antimicrob Agents Chemother**, v. 54, n. 3, p. 969-76, Mar 2010. ISSN 1098-6596 (Electronic) 0066-4804 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/19995920> >.

BUSH, K.; JACOBY, G. A.; MEDEIROS, A. A. A functional classification scheme for beta-lactamases and its correlation with molecular structure. **Antimicrob Agents Chemother**, v. 39, n. 6, p. 1211-33, Jun 1995. ISSN 0066-4804 (Print) 0066-4804 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/7574506> >.

CASELLI, E. et al. Reducing healthcare-associated infections incidence by a probiotic-based sanitation system: A multicentre, prospective, intervention study. **PLoS One**, v. 13, n. 7, p. e0199616, 2018. ISSN 1932-6203 (Electronic) 1932-6203 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30001345> >.

CASELLI, E. et al. Spread of mcr-1-Driven Colistin Resistance on Hospital Surfaces, Italy. **Emerg Infect Dis**, v. 24, n. 9, p. 1752-1753, Sep 2018. ISSN 1080-6059 (Electronic) 1080-6040 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30124425> >.

CHOPRA, T. et al. Epidemiology of Carbapenem-Resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* at a Long-term Acute Care Hospital. **Open Forum Infect Dis**, v. 5, n. 10, p. ofy224, Oct 2018. ISSN 2328-8957 (Print) 2328-8957 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30302351> >.

CHOUDHURI, A. H.; CHAKRAVARTY, M.; UPPAL, R. Epidemiology and characteristics of nosocomial infections in critically ill patients in a tertiary care Intensive Care Unit of Northern India. **Saudi J Anaesth**, v. 11, n. 4, p. 402-407, Oct-Dec 2017. ISSN 1658-354X (Print). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29033719> >.

CLARIVET, B. et al. Carbapenemase-producing *Enterobacteriaceae*: use of a dynamic registry of cases and contacts for outbreak management. **J Hosp Infect**, v. 92, n. 1, p. 73-7, Jan 2016. ISSN 1532-2939 (Electronic) 0195-6701 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26542949> >.

CODJOE, F. S.; DONKOR, E. S. Carbapenem Resistance: A Review. **Med Sci (Basel)**, v. 6, n. 1, Dec 21 2017. ISSN 2076-3271 (Electronic) 2076-3271 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29267233> >.

DALMOLIN, T. V. et al. Acquisition of the mcr-1 gene by a high-risk clone of KPC-2-producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae* ST437/CC258, Brazil. **Diagn Microbiol Infect Dis**, v. 90, n. 2, p. 132-133, Feb 2018. ISSN 1879-0070 (Electronic) 0732-8893 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29169659> >.

DAM, S.; PAGES, J. M.; MASCI, M. Stress responses, outer membrane permeability control and antimicrobial resistance in *Enterobacteriaceae*. **Microbiology**, v. 164, n. 3, p. 260-267, Mar 2018. ISSN 1465-2080 (Electronic) 1350-0872 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29458656> >.

DANCER, S. J. Controlling hospital-acquired infection: focus on the role of the environment and new technologies for decontamination. **Clin Microbiol Rev**, v. 27, n. 4, p. 665-90, Oct 2014. ISSN 1098-6618 (Electronic) 0893-8512 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25278571> >.

DAVIES, J.; DAVIES, D. Origins and evolution of antibiotic resistance. **Microbiol Mol Biol Rev**, v. 74, n. 3, p. 417-33, Sep 2010. ISSN 1098-5557 (Electronic) 1092-2172 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/20805405> >.

DAVIN-REGLI, A.; PAGES, J. M. *Enterobacter aerogenes* and *Enterobacter cloacae*; versatile bacterial pathogens confronting antibiotic treatment. **Front Microbiol**, v. 6, p. 392, 2015. ISSN 1664-302X (Print) 1664-302X (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/2604201> >.

DE MAIO CARRILLHO, C. M. et al. Colistin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* infections: clinical and molecular characterization and analysis of in vitro synergy. **Diagn Microbiol Infect Dis**, v. 87, n. 3, p. 253-257, Mar 2017. ISSN 1879-0070 (Electronic) 0732-8893 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27939820> >.

DELCROIX, M.; RILEY, L. W. Cell-Penetrating Peptides for Antiviral Drug Development. **Pharmaceuticals (Basel)**, v. 3, n. 3, p. 448-470, Mar 2010. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27713263> >.

DIJKMANS, A. C. et al. Colistin: Revival of an Old Polymyxin Antibiotic. **Ther Drug Monit**, v. 37, n. 4, p. 419-27, Aug 2015. ISSN 1536-3694 (Electronic) 0163-4356 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25549206> >.

DU, D. et al. Multidrug efflux pumps: structure, function and regulation. **Nat Rev Microbiol**, v. 16, n. 9, p. 523-539, Sep 2018. ISSN 1740-1534 (Electronic) 1740-1526 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30002505> >.

EALAND, C. S.; MACHOWSKI, E. E.; KANA, B. D. beta-lactam resistance: The role of low molecular weight penicillin binding proteins, beta-lactamases and ld-transpeptidases in bacteria associated with respiratory tract infections. **IUBMB Life**, v. 70, n. 9, p. 855-868, Sep 2018. ISSN 1521-6551 (Electronic) 1521-6543 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29717815> >.

ERIKSSON, M.; NIELSEN, P. E.; GOOD, L. Cell permeabilization and uptake of antisense peptide-peptide nucleic acid (PNA) into *Escherichia coli*. **J Biol Chem**, v. 277, n. 9, p. 7144-7, Mar 1 2002. ISSN 0021-9258 (Print) 0021-9258 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/11739379> >.

EVANS, B. A.; AMYES, S. G. OXA beta-lactamases. **Clin Microbiol Rev**, v. 27, n. 2, p. 241-63, Apr 2014. ISSN 1098-6618 (Electronic) 0893-8512 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/24696435> >.

FERNANDES, R.; AMADOR, P.; PRUDÊNCIO, C.  $\beta$ -Lactams: chemical structure, mode of action and mechanisms of resistance. **Reviews in Medical Microbiology**, v. 24, n. 1, p. 7-17, 2013. ISSN 0954-139X.

FERNANDEZ, L.; HANCOCK, R. E. Adaptive and mutational resistance: role of porins and efflux pumps in drug resistance. **Clin Microbiol Rev**, v. 25, n. 4, p. 661-81, Oct 2012. ISSN 1098-6618 (Electronic) 0893-8512 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/23034325> >.

FORTALEZA, C. M. C. B. et al. Multi-state survey of healthcare-associated infections in acute care hospitals in Brazil. **Journal of Hospital Infection**, v. 96, n. 2, p. 139-144, 2017/06/01/ 2017. ISSN 0195-6701. Disponível em: < <http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S0195670117301779> >.

FRIERI, M.; KUMAR, K.; BOUTIN, A. Antibiotic resistance. **Journal of Infection and Public Health**, v. 10, n. 4, p. 369-378, 2017. ISSN 1876-0341. Disponível em: < <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jiph.2016.08.007> >. Acesso em: 2018/11/05.

GALES, A. C. et al. Antimicrobial resistance among Gram-negative bacilli isolated from Latin America: results from SENTRY Antimicrobial Surveillance Program (Latin America, 2008-2010). **Diagn Microbiol Infect Dis**, v. 73, n. 4, p. 354-60, Aug 2012. ISSN 0732-8893.

GARG, S. K. et al. Resurgence of Polymyxin B for MDR/XDR Gram-Negative Infections: An Overview of Current Evidence. **Crit Care Res Pract**, v. 2017, p. 3635609, 2017. ISSN 2090-1305 (Print) 2090-1305 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28761764> >.

GEHRIG, S.; SAMI, H.; OGRIS, M. Gene therapy and imaging in preclinical and clinical oncology: recent developments in therapy and theranostics. **Ther Deliv**, v. 5, n. 12, p. 1275-96, Dec 2014. ISSN 2041-5990 (Print) 2041-5990 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25531929> >.

GIORDANO, C. et al. Expansion of KPC-producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae* with various mgrB mutations giving rise to colistin resistance: the role of ISL3 on plasmids. **Int J**

**Antimicrob Agents**, v. 51, n. 2, p. 260-265, Feb 2018. ISSN 1872-7913. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29097338> >.

GOLDMAN, E.; GREEN, L. H. **Practical handbook of microbiology**. CRC press, 2015. ISBN 1466587407.

GOODING, M. et al. Oligonucleotide conjugates - Candidates for gene silencing therapeutics. **Eur J Pharm Biopharm**, v. 107, p. 321-40, Oct 2016. ISSN 1873-3441. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27521696> >.

GOULD, J. Gene therapy: Genie in a vector. **Nature**, v. 515, n. 7528, p. S160-1, Nov 27 2014. ISSN 1476-4687 (Electronic) 0028-0836 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25427205> >.

GOYAL, N.; NARAYANASWAMI, P. Making sense of antisense oligonucleotides: A narrative review. **Muscle Nerve**, v. 57, n. 3, p. 356-370, Mar 2018. ISSN 1097-4598 (Electronic) 0148-639X (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29105153> >.

GREGOIRE, N. et al. Clinical Pharmacokinetics and Pharmacodynamics of Colistin. **Clin Pharmacokinet**, v. 56, n. 12, p. 1441-1460, Dec 2017. ISSN 1179-1926 (Electronic) 0312-5963 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28550595> >.

GUPTA, A. et al. Nanotechnology for delivery of peptide nucleic acids (PNAs). **J Control Release**, Jan 2016. ISSN 1873-4995. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26776051> >.

GUPTA, G.; TAK, V.; MATHUR, P. Detection of AmpC beta Lactamases in Gram-negative Bacteria. **J Lab Physicians**, v. 6, n. 1, p. 1-6, Jan 2014. ISSN 0974-2727 (Print) 0974-2727 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/24696552> >.

HAWKEY, P. M.; LIVERMORE, D. M. Carbapenem antibiotics for serious infections. **BMJ**, v. 344, p. e3236, May 31 2012. ISSN 1756-1833 (Electronic) 0959-8138 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/22654063> >.

HSIEH, Y. C. et al. Alterations of penicillin-binding proteins in pneumococci with stepwise increase in beta-lactam resistance. **Pathog Dis**, v. 67, n. 1, p. 84-8, Feb 2013. ISSN 2049-632X (Electronic) 2049-632X (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/23620123> >.

IREDELL, J.; BROWN, J.; TAGG, K. Antibiotic resistance in *Enterobacteriaceae*: mechanisms and clinical implications. **BMJ**, v. 352, p. h6420, Feb 8 2016. ISSN 1756-1833 (Electronic) 0959-8138 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26858245> >.

IWUAFOR, A. A. et al. Incidence, Clinical Outcome and Risk Factors of Intensive Care Unit Infections in the Lagos University Teaching Hospital (LUTH), Lagos, Nigeria. **PLoS One**, v. 11, n. 10, p. e0165242, 2016. ISSN 1932-6203 (Electronic) 1932-6203 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27776162> >.

JACOBY, G. A. AmpC beta-lactamases. **Clin Microbiol Rev**, v. 22, n. 1, p. 161-82, Table of Contents, Jan 2009. ISSN 1098-6618 (Electronic) 0893-8512 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/19136439>>.

JAYOL, A. et al. Modulation of mgrB gene expression as a source of colistin resistance in *Klebsiella oxytoca*. **Int J Antimicrob Agents**, v. 46, n. 1, p. 108-10, Jul 2015. ISSN 1872-7913. Disponível em: <<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25982250>>.

JEANNOT, K.; BOLARD, A.; PLESIAT, P. Resistance to polymyxins in Gram-negative organisms. **Int J Antimicrob Agents**, v. 49, n. 5, p. 526-535, May 2017. ISSN 0924-8579.

JEE, Y. et al. Antimicrobial resistance: a threat to global health. **Lancet Infect Dis**, v. 18, n. 9, p. 939-940, Sep 2018. ISSN 1474-4457 (Electronic) 1473-3099 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30152350>>.

JEON, J. H. et al. Structural basis for carbapenem-hydrolyzing mechanisms of carbapenemases conferring antibiotic resistance. **Int J Mol Sci**, v. 16, n. 5, p. 9654-92, Apr 29 2015. ISSN 1422-0067 (Electronic) 1422-0067 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25938965>>.

JI, Y.; LEI, T. Antisense RNA regulation and application in the development of novel antibiotics to combat multidrug resistant bacteria. **Sci Prog**, v. 96, n. Pt 1, p. 43-60, 2013. ISSN 0036-8504 (Print) 0036-8504 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/23738437>>.

JORGENSEN, J. H. et al. **Manual of clinical microbiology**. 2015. ISBN 9781555817374 1555817378.

KAHN, L. H. Antimicrobial resistance: a One Health perspective. **Trans R Soc Trop Med Hyg**, v. 111, n. 6, p. 255-260, Jun 1 2017. ISSN 1878-3503 (Electronic) 0035-9203 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29044373>>.

KAPOOR, G.; SAIGAL, S.; ELONGAVAN, A. Action and resistance mechanisms of antibiotics: A guide for clinicians. **J Anaesthesiol Clin Pharmacol**, v. 33, n. 3, p. 300-305, Jul-Sep 2017. ISSN 0970-9185 (Print) 0970-9185 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29109626>>.

KAUSHIK, M. et al. Integrons in *Enterobacteriaceae*: diversity, distribution and epidemiology. **Int J Antimicrob Agents**, v. 51, n. 2, p. 167-176, Feb 2018. ISSN 1872-7913 (Electronic) 0924-8579 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29038087>>.

KHAN, H. A.; BAIG, F. K.; MEHBOOB, R. Nosocomial infections: Epidemiology, prevention, control and surveillance. **Asian Pacific Journal of Tropical Biomedicine**, v. 7, n. 5, p. 478-482, 2017/05/01/ 2017. ISSN 2221-1691. Disponível em: <<http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S2221169116309509>>.

KHURANA, S. et al. Reducing Healthcare-associated Infections in Neonates by Standardizing and Improving Compliance to Aseptic Non-touch Techniques: A Quality Improvement Approach. **Indian Pediatr**, v. 55, n. 9, p. 748-752, Sep 15 2018. ISSN 0974-

7559 (Electronic) 0019-6061 (Linking). Disponível em: <  
<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30345977>>.

KUREKCI, C. et al. First report of *Escherichia coli* carrying the mobile colistin resistance gene mcr-1 in Turkey. **J Glob Antimicrob Resist**, v. 15, p. 169-170, Sep 26 2018. ISSN 2213-7173 (Electronic) 2213-7165 (Linking). Disponível em: <  
<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30267924>>.

KURUPATI, P. et al. Inhibition of gene expression and growth by antisense peptide nucleic acids in a multiresistant beta-lactamase-producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae* strain. **Antimicrob Agents Chemother**, v. 51, n. 3, p. 805-11, Mar 2007. ISSN 0066-4804. Disponível em: <  
<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/17158940>>.

LEHTO, T. et al. Peptides for nucleic acid delivery. **Adv Drug Deliv Rev**, Jun 2016. ISSN 1872-8294. Disponível em: <  
<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27349594>>.

LEPELLETIER, D. et al. Emergence of plasmid-mediated colistin resistance (mcr-1) among *Enterobacteriaceae* strains: Laboratory detection of resistance and measures to control its dissemination. **Med Mal Infect**, v. 48, n. 4, p. 250-255, Jun 2018. ISSN 1769-6690 (Electronic) 0399-077X (Linking). Disponível em: <  
<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29475568>>.

LI, X.; YE, H. Clinical and Mortality Risk Factors in Bloodstream Infections with Carbapenem-Resistant *Enterobacteriaceae*. **Can J Infect Dis Med Microbiol**, v. 2017, p. 6212910, 2017. ISSN 1712-9532 (Print) 1712-9532 (Linking). Disponível em: <  
<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29379527>>.

LIANG, S. et al. Inhibiting the growth of methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* in vitro with antisense peptide nucleic acid conjugates targeting the ftsZ gene. **Int J Infect Dis**, v. 30, p. 1-6, Jan 2015. ISSN 1878-3511. Disponível em: <  
<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25447735>>.

LIN, J. et al. Mechanisms of antibiotic resistance. **Front Microbiol**, v. 6, p. 34, 2015. ISSN 1664-302X (Print) 1664-302X (Linking). Disponível em: <  
<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25699027>>.

LIN, J. et al. Mechanisms of antibiotic resistance. **Frontiers in Microbiology**, v. 6, n. 34, 2015-February-05 2015. ISSN 1664-302X. Disponível em: <  
<https://www.frontiersin.org/article/10.3389/fmicb.2015.00034>>.

LIU, L. et al. New Variant of <em>mcr-3</em> in an Extensively Drug-Resistant <span class="named-content genus-species" id="named-content-1">Escherichia coli</span> Clinical Isolate Carrying <em>mcr-1</em> and <em>bla</em><sub>NDM-5</sub>. **Antimicrobial Agents and Chemotherapy**, v. 61, n. 12, 2017. Disponível em: <  
<https://aac.asm.org/content/aac/61/12/e01757-17.full.pdf>>.

LIU, Y. Y. et al. Emergence of plasmid-mediated colistin resistance mechanism MCR-1 in animals and human beings in China: a microbiological and molecular biological study. **Lancet Infect Dis**, v. 16, n. 2, p. 161-8, Feb 2016. ISSN 1474-4457 (Electronic) 1473-3099 (Linking). Disponível em: <  
<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26603172>>.

LORENZONI, V. V. et al. Bloodstream infection by mcr-1-harboring *Escherichia coli* in a cancer patient in southern Brazil. **Braz J Infect Dis**, v. 22, n. 4, p. 356-357, Jul - Aug 2018. ISSN 1678-4391 (Electronic) 1413-8670 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30092177> >.

LUTGRING, J. D.; LIMBAGO, B. M. The Problem of Carbapenemase-Producing-Carbapenem-Resistant-*Enterobacteriaceae* Detection. **J Clin Microbiol**, v. 54, n. 3, p. 529-34, Mar 2016. ISSN 1098-660X (Electronic) 0095-1137 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26739152> >.

LY, C. V.; MILLER, T. M. Emerging antisense oligonucleotide and viral therapies for amyotrophic lateral sclerosis. **Curr Opin Neurol**, v. 31, n. 5, p. 648-654, Oct 2018. ISSN 1473-6551 (Electronic) 1350-7540 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30028737> >.

MACGOWAN, A.; MACNAUGHTON, E. Antibiotic resistance. **Medicine**, v. 45, n. 10, p. 622-628, 2017/10/01/ 2017. ISSN 1357-3039. Disponível em: < <http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1357303917301883> >.

MACVANE, S. H. Antimicrobial Resistance in the Intensive Care Unit: A Focus on Gram-Negative Bacterial Infections. **J Intensive Care Med**, v. 32, n. 1, p. 25-37, Jan 2017. ISSN 1525-1489 (Electronic) 0885-0666 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26772199> >.

MAHOMED, S. et al. Challenges with Surveillance of Healthcare-Associated Infections in Intensive Care Units in South Africa. **Crit Care Res Pract**, v. 2017, p. 7296317, 2017. ISSN 2090-1305 (Print) 2090-1305 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29158918> >.

MARSIK, F. J.; NAMBIAR, S. Review of carbapenemases and AmpC-beta lactamases. **Pediatr Infect Dis J**, v. 30, n. 12, p. 1094-5, Dec 2011. ISSN 1532-0987 (Electronic) 0891-3668 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/22105420> >.

MARTIN, A. et al. Association Between Carbapenem Resistance and Mortality Among Adult, Hospitalized Patients With Serious Infections Due to *Enterobacteriaceae*: Results of a Systematic Literature Review and Meta-analysis. **Open Forum Infectious Diseases**, v. 5, n. 7, p. ofy150-ofy150, 2018. Disponível em: < <http://dx.doi.org/10.1093/ofid/ofy150> >.

MERZOUGUI, L. et al. [Nosocomial infections in the Intensive Care Unit: annual incidence rate and clinical aspects]. **Pan Afr Med J**, v. 30, p. 143, 2018. ISSN 1937-8688 (Electronic). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30374389> >.

MILLER, S. I. Antibiotic Resistance and Regulation of the Gram-Negative Bacterial Outer Membrane Barrier by Host Innate Immune Molecules. **MBio**, v. 7, n. 5, Sep 27 2016. ISSN 2150-7511 (Electronic). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27677793> >.

MOAWAD, A. A. et al. Antimicrobial resistance in *Enterobacteriaceae* from healthy broilers in Egypt: emergence of colistin-resistant and extended-spectrum beta-lactamase-producing

*Escherichia coli*. **Gut Pathog**, v. 10, p. 39, 2018. ISSN 1757-4749 (Print) 1757-4749 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30250514>>.

MOREHEAD, M. S.; SCARBROUGH, C. Emergence of Global Antibiotic Resistance. **Prim Care**, v. 45, n. 3, p. 467-484, Sep 2018. ISSN 1558-299X (Electronic) 0095-4543 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30115335>>.

MORRISSEY, I. et al. A Review of Ten Years of the Study for Monitoring Antimicrobial Resistance Trends (SMART) from 2002 to 2011. **Pharmaceuticals (Basel)**, v. 6, n. 11, p. 1335-46, Nov 1 2013. ISSN 1424-8247 (Print) 1424-8247 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/24287460>>.

MUNITA, J. M.; ARIAS, C. A. Mechanisms of Antibiotic Resistance. **Microbiol Spectr**, v. 4, n. 2, Apr 2016. ISSN 2165-0497 (Electronic) 2165-0497 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27227291>>.

MURRAY, P. R.; ROSENTHAL, K. S.; PFALLER, M. A. **Medical microbiology**. Elsevier Health Sciences, 2015. ISBN 0323299563.

NAAS, T.; DORTET, L.; IORGA, B. I. Structural and Functional Aspects of Class A Carbapenemases. **Curr Drug Targets**, v. 17, n. 9, p. 1006-28, 2016. ISSN 1873-5592 (Electronic) 1389-4501 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26960341>>.

NAVON-VENEZIA, S.; KONDRAFYEVA, K.; CARATTOLI, A. *Klebsiella pneumoniae*: a major worldwide source and shuttle for antibiotic resistance. **FEMS Microbiol Rev**, v. 41, n. 3, p. 252-275, May 1 2017. ISSN 0168-6445.

O'HARA C, M. Manual and automated instrumentation for identification of *Enterobacteriaceae* and other aerobic gram-negative bacilli. **Clin Microbiol Rev**, v. 18, n. 1, p. 147-62, Jan 2005. ISSN 0893-8512 (Print) 0893-8512.

OLAITAN, A. O.; MORAND, S.; ROLAIN, J. M. Mechanisms of polymyxin resistance: acquired and intrinsic resistance in bacteria. **Front Microbiol**, v. 5, p. 643, 2014. ISSN 1664-302X. Disponível em: <<https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25505462>>.

PACZOSA, M. K.; MECSAS, J. *Klebsiella pneumoniae*: Going on the Offense with a Strong Defense. **Microbiol Mol Biol Rev**, v. 80, n. 3, p. 629-61, Sep 2016. ISSN 1092-2172.

PALZKILL, T. Structural and Mechanistic Basis for Extended-Spectrum Drug-Resistance Mutations in Altering the Specificity of TEM, CTX-M, and KPC beta-lactamases. **Front Mol Biosci**, v. 5, p. 16, 2018. ISSN 2296-889X (Print) 2296-889X (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29527530>>.

PAPP-WALLACE, K. M. et al. Carbapenems: past, present, and future. **Antimicrob Agents Chemother**, v. 55, n. 11, p. 4943-60, Nov 2011. ISSN 1098-6596 (Electronic) 0066-4804 (Linking). Disponível em: <<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/21859938>>.

PATENGE, N. et al. Inhibition of Growth and Gene Expression by PNA-peptide Conjugates in *Streptococcus pyogenes*. **Mol Ther Nucleic Acids**, v. 2, p. e132, Nov 2013. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/24193033> >.

PENDLETON, J. N.; GORMAN, S. P.; GILMORE, B. F. Clinical relevance of the ESKAPE pathogens. **Expert Rev Anti Infect Ther**, v. 11, n. 3, p. 297-308, Mar 2013. ISSN 1478-7210.

PHILIPPON, A. et al. A Structure-Based Classification of Class A beta-Lactamases, a Broadly Diverse Family of Enzymes. **Clin Microbiol Rev**, v. 29, n. 1, p. 29-57, Jan 2016. ISSN 1098-6618 (Electronic) 0893-8512 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26511485> >.

PRADHAN, N. P.; BHAT, S. M.; GHADAGE, D. P. Nosocomial infections in the medical ICU: a retrospective study highlighting their prevalence, microbiological profile and impact on ICU stay and mortality. **J Assoc Physicians India**, v. 62, n. 10, p. 18-21, Oct 2014. ISSN 0004-5772 (Print) 0004-5772 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25906516> >.

Progress on antibiotic resistance. **Nature**, v. 562, n. 7727, p. 307, Oct 2018. ISSN 1476-4687 (Electronic) 0028-0836 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30333595> >.

QUIJANO, E. et al. Therapeutic Peptide Nucleic Acids: Principles, Limitations, and Opportunities. **Yale J Biol Med**, v. 90, n. 4, p. 583-598, Dec 2017. ISSN 1551-4056 (Electronic) 0044-0086 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29259523> >.

ROSSI, F. et al. Emergence of colistin resistance in the largest university hospital complex of Sao Paulo, Brazil, over five years. **Braz J Infect Dis**, v. 21, n. 1, p. 98-101, Jan - Feb 2017. ISSN 1678-4391 (Electronic) 1413-8670 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27832961> >.

ROSSOR, A. M.; REILLY, M. M.; SLEIGH, J. N. Antisense oligonucleotides and other genetic therapies made simple. **Pract Neurol**, v. 18, n. 2, p. 126-131, Apr 2018. ISSN 1474-7766 (Electronic) 1474-7758 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29455156> >.

SALAHUDDIN, P.; KUMAR, A.; KHAN, A. U. Structure, Function of Serine and Metallo-beta-lactamases and their Inhibitors. **Curr Protein Pept Sci**, v. 19, n. 2, p. 130-144, 2018. ISSN 1875-5550 (Electronic) 1389-2037 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28745223> >.

SAMPAIO, J. L.; GALES, A. C. Antimicrobial resistance in *Enterobacteriaceae* in Brazil: focus on β-lactams and polymyxins. **Braz J Microbiol**, v. 47 Suppl 1, p. 31-37, Dec 2016. ISSN 1678-4405. Disponível em: < <https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27825605> >.

SANTAJIT, S.; INDRAWATTANA, N. Mechanisms of Antimicrobial Resistance in ESKAPE Pathogens. **Biomed Res Int**, v. 2016, p. 2475067, 2016. ISSN 2314-6141 (Electronic). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27274985> >.

SHEN, X.; COREY, D. R. Chemistry, mechanism and clinical status of antisense oligonucleotides and duplex RNAs. **Nucleic Acids Res**, v. 46, n. 4, p. 1584-1600, Feb 28 2018. ISSN 1362-4962 (Electronic) 0305-1048 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29240946> >.

SHEN, Z. et al. Early emergence of mcr-1 in Escherichia coli from food-producing animals. **Lancet Infect Dis**, v. 16, n. 3, p. 293, Mar 2016. ISSN 1474-4457 (Electronic) 1473-3099 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/26973308> >.

SINGH, J.; SHARMA, S.; NARA, S. Evaluation of gold nanoparticle based lateral flow assays for diagnosis of enterobacteriaceae members in food and water. **Food Chem**, v. 170, p. 470-83, Mar 1 2015. ISSN 0308-8146.

STOESSER, N. et al. Genomic epidemiology of global *Klebsiella pneumoniae* carbapenemase (KPC)-producing Escherichia coli. **Sci Rep**, v. 7, n. 1, p. 5917, Jul 19 2017. ISSN 2045-2322 (Electronic) 2045-2322 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28725045> >.

SULLY, E. K.; GELLER, B. L. Antisense antimicrobial therapeutics. **Curr Opin Microbiol**, v. 33, p. 47-55, Oct 2016. ISSN 1879-0364 (Electronic) 1369-5274 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27375107> >.

SUN, J.; DENG, Z.; YAN, A. Bacterial multidrug efflux pumps: mechanisms, physiology and pharmacological exploitations. **Biochem Biophys Res Commun**, v. 453, n. 2, p. 254-67, Oct 17 2014. ISSN 1090-2104 (Electronic) 0006-291X (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/24878531> >.

SUN, J. et al. Towards Understanding MCR-like Colistin Resistance. **Trends Microbiol**, v. 26, n. 9, p. 794-808, Sep 2018. ISSN 1878-4380 (Electronic) 0966-842X (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29525421> >.

SUN, S.; SELMER, M.; ANDERSSON, D. I. Resistance to beta-lactam antibiotics conferred by point mutations in penicillin-binding proteins PBP3, PBP4 and PBP6 in *Salmonella enterica*. **PLoS One**, v. 9, n. 5, p. e97202, 2014. ISSN 1932-6203 (Electronic) 1932-6203 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/24810745> >.

TAN, X. X.; ACTOR, J. K.; CHEN, Y. Peptide nucleic acid antisense oligomer as a therapeutic strategy against bacterial infection: proof of principle using mouse intraperitoneal infection. **Antimicrob Agents Chemother**, v. 49, n. 8, p. 3203-7, Aug 2005. ISSN 0066-4804 (Print) 0066-4804 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/16048926> >.

TEO, J. W. P. et al. <em>mcr-3</em> and <em>mcr-4</em> variants in carbapenemase-producing clinical Enterobacteriaceae do not confer phenotypic polymyxin resistance. **Journal of Clinical Microbiology**, 2017. Disponível em: < <https://jcm.asm.org/content/jcm/early/2017/12/07/JCM.01562-17.full.pdf> >.

TRIMBLE, M. J. et al. Polymyxin: Alternative Mechanisms of Action and Resistance. **Cold Spring Harb Perspect Med**, v. 6, n. 10, Oct 3 2016. ISSN 2157-1422 (Electronic) 2157-1422 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27503996> >.

VERMA, A. Recent Advances in Antisense Oligonucleotide Therapy in Genetic Neuromuscular Diseases. **Ann Indian Acad Neurol**, v. 21, n. 1, p. 3-8, Jan-Mar 2018. ISSN 0972-2327 (Print) 0972-2327 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29720791> >.

WALSH, T. R. A one-health approach to antimicrobial resistance. **Nat Microbiol**, v. 3, n. 8, p. 854-855, Aug 2018. ISSN 2058-5276 (Electronic) 2058-5276 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30046173> >.

WANG, H. et al. Inhibition of gene expression and growth of multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* by antisense peptide nucleic acids. **Mol Biol Rep**, v. 41, n. 11, p. 7535-41, Nov 2014. ISSN 1573-4978 (Electronic) 0301-4851 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25091942> >.

WANG, J. et al. The Prevalence of Healthcare-Associated Infections in Mainland China: A Systematic Review and Meta-analysis. **Infect Control Hosp Epidemiol**, v. 39, n. 6, p. 701-709, Jun 2018. ISSN 1559-6834 (Electronic) 0899-823X (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29655388> >.

WANG, R. et al. The global distribution and spread of the mobilized colistin resistance gene mcr-1. **Nat Commun**, v. 9, n. 1, p. 1179, Mar 21 2018. ISSN 2041-1723 (Electronic) 2041-1723 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29563494> >.

WANG, X. et al. Emergence of a novel mobile colistin resistance gene, mcr-8, in NDM-producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae*. **Emerg Microbes Infect**, v. 7, n. 1, p. 122, Jul 4 2018. ISSN 2222-1751 (Electronic) 2222-1751 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29970891> >.

WANG, Y. et al. Prevalence, risk factors, outcomes, and molecular epidemiology of mcr-1-positive *Enterobacteriaceae* in patients and healthy adults from China: an epidemiological and clinical study. **Lancet Infect Dis**, v. 17, n. 4, p. 390-399, Apr 2017. ISSN 1474-4457 (Electronic) 1473-3099 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28139431> >.

WATKINS, R. R.; SMITH, T. C.; BONOMO, R. A. On the path to untreatable infections: colistin use in agriculture and the end of 'last resort' antibiotics. **Expert Rev Anti Infect Ther**, v. 14, n. 9, p. 785-8, Sep 2016. ISSN 1744-8336 (Electronic) 1478-7210 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/27454763> >.

**WHO. Guidelines on Core Components of Infection Prevention and Control Programmes at the National and Acute Health Care Facility Level.** Geneva: World Health Organization, 2016.

WISE, M. G. et al. Prevalence of mcr-type genes among colistin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* collected in 2014-2016 as part of the INFORM global surveillance program. **PLoS One**, v.

13, n. 4, p. e0195281, 2018. ISSN 1932-6203 (Electronic) 1932-6203 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29608599> >.

XU, F. et al. MCR-1 Confers Cross-Resistance to Bacitracin, a Widely Used In-Feed Antibiotic. **mSphere**, v. 3, n. 5, Sep 5 2018. ISSN 2379-5042 (Electronic) 2379-5042 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30185515> >.

XU, J. Z.; ZHANG, J. L.; ZHANG, W. G. Antisense RNA: the new favorite in genetic research. **J Zhejiang Univ Sci B**, v. 19, n. 10, p. 739-749, Oct. 2018. ISSN 1862-1783 (Electronic) 1673-1581 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30269442> >.

XU, X.; QU, F. [Progress in the diagnosis of carbapenem-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae*]. **Sheng Wu Gong Cheng Xue Bao**, v. 34, n. 8, p. 1338-1345, Aug 25 2018. ISSN 1000-3061 (Print) 1000-3061 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30152219> >.

XUE, X. Y. et al. Advances in the delivery of antisense oligonucleotides for combating bacterial infectious diseases. **Nanomedicine**, v. 14, n. 3, p. 745-758, Apr 2018. ISSN 1549-9642 (Electronic) 1549-9634 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/29341934> >.

YAMAMOTO, Y. et al. Wide dissemination of colistin-resistant *Escherichia coli* with the mobile resistance gene mcr in healthy residents in Vietnam. **J Antimicrob Chemother**, Oct 31 2018. ISSN 1460-2091 (Electronic) 0305-7453 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30380052> >.

YAMASAKI, S. et al. Structural Analysis and New Drug Development against Multidrug Efflux Pumps. **Yakugaku Zasshi**, v. 137, n. 4, p. 377-382, 2017. ISSN 1347-5231 (Electronic) 0031-6903 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/28381709> >.

YANG, Y. H.; BUTTERY, J. Antimicrobial resistance: a global one-health problem for all ages. **World J Pediatr**, Oct 8 2018. ISSN 1867-0687 (Electronic). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/30298235> >.

YU, Z. et al. Antibacterial mechanisms of polymyxin and bacterial resistance. **Biomed Res Int**, v. 2015, p. 679109, 2015. ISSN 2314-6141 (Electronic). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/25664322> >.

ZAPUN, A.; CONTRERAS-MARTEL, C.; VERNET, T. Penicillin-binding proteins and beta-lactam resistance. **FEMS Microbiol Rev**, v. 32, n. 2, p. 361-85, Mar 2008. ISSN 0168-6445 (Print) 0168-6445 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/18248419> >.

ZHANEL, G. G. et al. Comparative review of the carbapenems. **Drugs**, v. 67, n. 7, p. 1027-52, 2007. ISSN 0012-6667 (Print) 0012-6667 (Linking). Disponível em: < <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/17488146> >.

## **4 OBJETIVOS**

### **4.1 Geral**

Caracterizar os mecanismos de resistência em enterobactérias resistentes a polimixina e avaliar o potencial antimicrobiano de um agente antisense frente à patógenos multirresistentes, buscando contribuir no controle da disseminação destas cepas.

### **4.2 Específicos**

- Caracterizar os mecanismos genéticos envolvidos na resistência de enterobactérias resistentes a polimixina através do sequenciamento do genoma de cepas envolvidas em um surto de infecção hospitalar.
- Associar os dados genômicos e epidemiológicos, buscando identificar os fatores de risco envolvidos na aquisição desta resistência.
- Avaliar medidas de contenção da disseminação de cepas multirresistentes no ambiente hospitalar.
- Avaliar novas estratégias para inibição de mecanismos de resistência através do silenciamento da expressão de genes.
- Avaliar *in vitro* a eficácia de peptídicos sintéticos contra enterobactérias multirresistentes.

## **5 APÊNDICES**

1   **Artigo 1: Emergence and clonal spread of polymyxin-resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae***  
2   **with multiple *mgrB* gene alterations: Molecular and epidemiological surveillance**

3

4

5   **Short running title:** Polymyxin-resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae*.

6

7   **Journal of Antimicrobial Chemotherapy**

8   **Qualis: A1**

9   **FI: 5.3**

10   Link com as normas da revista: [https://academic.oup.com/jac/pages/General\\_Instructions](https://academic.oup.com/jac/pages/General_Instructions)

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19   **\*Corresponding author Address:** Laboratório de Pesquisa em Ciências da  
20   Saúde/Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados. Rodovia Dourados - Itahum, km 12,  
21   Cidade Universitária, 79804970, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brasil. Phone: +55 67 3410-  
22   2225; Mobile: +55 67 99958-5355. E-mail address: s\_simionatto@yahoo.com.br.

23

24

25

26 **ABSTRACT**

27 **Objectives:** The prevalence of polymyxin-resistant Enterobacteriaceae is increasing  
28 worldwide, limiting therapeutic options. Here we present molecular and epidemiological  
29 characteristics associated with polymyxin-resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae*. All isolates were  
30 characterized phenotypically and genotypically, including by whole genome sequencing  
31 (WGS).

32 **Methods:** A total of 30 polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* isolates were collected from two  
33 Brazilian hospitals. Whole genome sequencing was performed for *in silico* analysis of multi-  
34 locus sequence typing (MLST), their resistome, virulome, plasmid typing and their core  
35 single nucleotide polymorphism (SNP) genotypes.

36 **Results:** Resistome analysis revealed the presence of *blaKPC* gene and less frequently *blasHV*,  
37 *blaTEM*, *blaCTX-M* and *blaOXA*. Other genes conferring resistance to aminoglycoside,  
38 fluoroquinolone, phenicol, sulphonamide, tetracycline, trimethoprim and macrolide-  
39 lincosamide-streptogramin were also detected. Clonal expansion of polymyxin-resistant *K.*  
40 *pneumoniae* isolates were observed and WGS showed that isolates were linked with three  
41 resistant mechanisms involving *mgrB* gene including inactivation by an insertion sequence  
42 (IS) and nonsense point mutations. Thus, we identified an insertion of an 80-bp sequence,  
43 resulting in 26- amino-acid duplication of MgrB in six strains. This is the first observation of  
44 this type of alteration causing polymyxin resistance.

45 **Conclusions:** Our findings demonstrate that *mgrB* alterations were shown to be the most  
46 common source of polymyxin-resistance in Brazilian clinical settings. Interestingly, distinct  
47 genetic events were identified among clonally related isolates. Thus the clinical implications  
48 and investigation of the phenotype mechanisms poses a major threat to patient safety and  
49 control of these infections. The spread of pan-resistant strains can be controlled, but may be  
50 difficult, particularly in long-term care facilities.

51   **Keywords:** Polymyxin-resistance, mgrB, *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, nucleotide sequencing,  
52   Intensive care unit (ICU).

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

67

68

69

70

71

72

73

74

75

76 INTRODUCTION

77 Infections caused by multi-drug resistant (MDR) Gram-negative bacteria have become  
78 a major problem in Intensive Care Units (ICUs) worldwide <sup>1</sup> and are often associated with a  
79 high rate of morbidity and mortality <sup>2,3</sup>. *Klebsiella pneumoniae* is a complex species of Gram-  
80 negative bacteria that can carry a variable compendium of virulence genes and cause a range  
81 of human infections <sup>4-6</sup>. Notably, *K. pneumoniae* has the capacity to rapidly acquire novel  
82 antimicrobial resistance mechanisms and carbapenem-resistance *K. pneumoniae* has been  
83 recognized as key agent of hospital-acquired infections. The spread of carbapenem-resistance  
84 *K. pneumoniae* is being facilitated by mobile genetic elements that carry genes conferring  
85 resistance to beta-lactams, such as OXA-48-like, NDM-type and particularly KPC-type  
86 enzymes <sup>7-9</sup>.

87 Infections caused by KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* and other MDR Gram-negative  
88 bacteria are commonly treated with regimens containing colistin/polymyxin <sup>10, 11</sup>. Although  
89 these antimicrobials are effective for the treatment of a variety of infections, the emergence  
90 and dissemination of polymyxin-resistance *K. pneumoniae* pose a significant threat to the  
91 treatment management of nosocomial infections and increase the potential for pan-resistant  
92 bacteria <sup>8, 9, 12</sup>. Resistance to polymyxins can arise through adaptive or mutational mechanisms  
93 that alter the outer membrane via modification of lipopolysaccharide (LPS) via cationic  
94 substitutions <sup>13</sup>. Previous studies have demonstrated that modifications in the PmrA/PmrB and  
95 PhoP/PhoQ two-component systems and the inactivation of the *mgrB* gene (a regulator of the  
96 PhoP/PhoQ system) lead to polymyxin resistance by LPS modification <sup>14</sup>. More recently, the  
97 plasmid-mediated transferable polymyxin resistance *mcr-1* gene, which causes resistance by  
98 modification of lipid A, was found in *Escherichia coli* and *K. pneumoniae* in China <sup>15</sup>.

99 Polymyxin is commonly used in Brazilian hospitals to treat infections caused by MDR  
100 Gram-negative pathogens. This use has been associated with an increase in the prevalence of

101 polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae*, which increased from 1.8% in 2009 to 15% in 2013 and  
102 35.5% in 2015<sup>9, 16, 17</sup>. However, despite their commonality, little has been done to identify  
103 circulating clones or define the associated resistance mechanisms, which may provide some  
104 welcome insight into their prevention and treatment and also potentially reduce their  
105 transmission in Brazilian healthcare facilities. Here we aimed to investigate the molecular and  
106 epidemiological characteristics of polymyxin-resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae* circulating in  
107 Brazilian hospitals. Specifically, we exploited whole-genome sequencing (WGS) to explore  
108 the molecular mechanisms associated with polymyxin resistance in *K. pneumoniae* found in  
109 ICUs in Brazil.

110

## 111 MATERIALS AND METHODS

### 112 Ethical standards

113 This study was conducted with the approval of the Research Ethics Committee from  
114 Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados (number 877.292/2014).

115

### 116 Study design

117 Polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* were recovered from patients hospitalized in two  
118 public tertiary care hospitals located in distinct cities in Brazil: Tertiary Hospital, Dourados  
119 (Hospital A) and Regional Hospital, Campo Grande (Hospital B), between September 2015  
120 and October 2016. These locations are 187 and 352 bed facilities respectively, which are  
121 distributed among infirmaries, maternal and infant areas, IUCs adult, pediatric, neonatal and  
122 intermediate care units (IU).

123 Clinical records from all patients diagnosed with polymyxin-resistant strains  
124 hospitalized in Hospital A and B and were reviewed and the following data were recorded:  
125 demographics; medical history and co-morbid conditions; location prior to admission;

126 hospital course (duration and ward location); invasive procedures (devices use and surgery)  
127 receiving of mechanical ventilation; treatment with immunosuppressant drugs; antimicrobial  
128 exposure history; source of infection and outcome (recovery/death).

129 Clinical infection was defined by medical diagnosis according to clinical criteria  
130 (sepsis, fever, changes in frequency or color of secretions, or new radiological findings)  
131 associated with the decision to initiate antimicrobial therapy, as well as, isolation of one  
132 polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* organism <sup>18</sup>. Colonizers were defined as bacteria  
133 permanently or temporarily present in the skin or mucous membranes of the patient,  
134 dissociated from signs or symptoms of infectious disease. The endemic level of colonization  
135 and infection by polymyxin-resistance per 1,000 patient-days was calculated using a  
136 previously described method <sup>19</sup>.

137

### 138 **Bacterial identification, susceptibility testing and phenotypic assays**

139 Bacterial species identification and antimicrobial susceptibility testing were performed  
140 using the Vitek®2 (bioMérieux, Hazelwood, MO) according to the manufacturer's  
141 instructions. After isolation, the susceptibility profile was confirmed with the evaluation of  
142 the minimal inhibitory concentrations (MICs) against various antimicrobials by broth  
143 microdilution following the recommendations of the Clinical and Laboratory Standards  
144 Institute (CLSI) guidelines <sup>20</sup>. Susceptibility results were interpreted according to the most  
145 recent CLSI guidelines<sup>20</sup>.

146

### 147 **Outer membrane protein analysis**

148 The outer membrane proteins (OMPs) of *K. pneumoniae* strains were analysed by  
149 SDS-PAGE using membrane extracts from bacteria grown overnight in nutrient broth and

150 gels stained with Coomassie blue.<sup>21</sup> Alterations of OmpK35- and OmpK36-encoding genes  
151 were also investigated by PCR and DNA sequencing.<sup>22</sup>

152

153 **Whole-genome sequencing and analysis**

154 Genomic DNA was extracted from fresh cultures of polymyxin-resistant organisms  
155 using QIAamp® DNA Mini Kit (Qiagen, Germany). The concentration and purity of DNA  
156 were determined using a Qubit® 2.0 fluorometer using the dsDNA BR Assay Kit (Life  
157 Technologies, Carlsbad, CA). Sequencing libraries were prepared using the Nextera library  
158 kit (Illumina) and subjected to sequencing via IlluminaMiSeq Platform (Illumina, San Diego,  
159 USA), as previously described<sup>23</sup>. FastQC version 0.11.2 was used to preprocess the  
160 reads(<http://www.bioinformatics.babraham.ac.uk/projects/fastqc>) and QC stats were exported  
161 to graph and manually assessed<sup>24</sup>.

162 Reads were mapped to the reference *K. pneumoniae* MGH78578 and species  
163 identification was confirmed with Kraken<sup>25</sup>. Each read set was assembled using SPAdes  
164 version 3.6.1,<sup>26</sup> with k-mer sizes 21, 33, 55, 77, 99 and 127 with mismatch correction. These  
165 sequences were annotated using Prokka<sup>27</sup>. The “core” *K. pneumoniae* genome was defined  
166 as concatenation of coding sequences presenting one copy in all of the final assemblies<sup>28</sup>.

167 Single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs) were identified via mapping of Illumina  
168 reads to a reference genome (*K. pneumoniae* strain NTUH-K2044, NC\_006625.1)<sup>29</sup>.  
169 Maximum likelihood (ML) phylogenetic trees were constructed using RAxML (v 8.1.23)<sup>30</sup>.  
170 Analyses were performed with 100 bootstrap replicates per run, with a generalized time-  
171 reversible model and a gamma distribution to model site specific recombination (GTR+Γ  
172 substitution model; GTRGAMMA in RAxML) and was visualized using FigTree version  
173 1.3.1 (<http://tree.bio.ed.ac.uk/software/figtree/>). We selected the single tree with the highest  
174 ML as the best tree. For the larger tree containing global isolates, clades were collapsed

175 manually in R using the drop.tip function in the *ape* package. SRST2<sup>31</sup> was used to mapping  
176 known alleles and identify MLSTs directly from reads according to the *K. pneumoniae* MLST  
177 database<sup>29</sup>.

178

### 179 **Gene content analysis**

180 Read sets also were screened for known alleles of genes using a read mapping  
181 approach with SRST2. For acquired resistance genes we used the ARG-ANNOT database.<sup>32</sup>  
182 Plasmid replicon sequences were identified using ARIBA to screen reads for replicons in the  
183 PlasmidFinder database<sup>33</sup>. Virulence genes were identified by comparison to the gene  
184 databases for virulence and wzi alleles (*K. pneumoniae* BIGSdb) hosted by the Institut Pasteur  
185 MLST database.<sup>29</sup> PROVEAN software tool was used to predict whether sequence variants at  
186 the nucleotide level resulted in amino acid substitutions with an impact on the biological  
187 function of proteins.<sup>34</sup> Insertion Sequence (IS) elements were identified using ISFinder.<sup>35</sup>

188

### 189 **Nucleotide Sequence Accession Numbers**

190 The whole genome sequences described in this paper have been deposited in  
191 DDBJ/ENA/GenBank (Table S1).

192

## 193 **RESULTS**

### 194 **Polymyxin-resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae***

195 During the period of investigation, we isolated a total of 30 polymyxin-resistant *K.*  
196 *pneumoniae*; 25 from hospital A and 5 from hospital B. The distribution of polymyxin-  
197 resistant *K. pneumoniae* isolates among the different hospital wards was as follows: intensive  
198 care unit (ICU) (n =18); intensive care unit neonatal (ICU neo) (n = 10) and intensive care

199 unit pediatric (ICU ped) (n = 2). Organisms were recovered from 30 individual patients on a  
200 median of 10 days following admission (range 2 to 40 days).

201

202 **Patients of the study and outbreak description**

203 The clinical characteristics of 30 patients infected or colonized by polymyxin-resistant  
204 *K. pneumoniae* are shown in Table 1. The patients ages hospitalized in the adult ICU ranged  
205 from 38 to 86 years; 12 (40%) were neonates with a median gestational age of 31 weeks and a  
206 median birth weight of 1.6 kg (range: 0.8 e 4 kg). Twenty seven patients had a history of  
207 previous hospitalization in Hospital A or in other hospitals. The remaining patients were  
208 admitted to the intensive care unit (ICU) directly from the emergency room.

209 Prior to isolation of polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae*, all patients had received  
210 antimicrobial regimens, which included penicillins, third- or fourth-generation  
211 cephalosporins, quinolones, aminoglycosides, carbapenems, and polymyxins. However,  
212 empiric antimicrobial therapy did not provide appropriate antibacterial coverage based on the  
213 antimicrobial susceptibility testing. The analysis of data on patient outcomes revealed that  
214 polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* patients had a high mortality rate (60%).

215 On the basis of epidemiological data an outbreak was identified in hospital A. We  
216 constructed a timeline representing the isolation of polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* in  
217 relationship with the ward and the length of stay on each ward (Figure 1). This timeline  
218 showed that the ICU was involved continuously between September 2015 and November 2015,  
219 whereas the ICU neo had two different distinct periods separated by 180 days respectively  
220 (September to November/2015 and June to October/2016) (Figure 2).

221 Regarding the endemicity of these bacteria, rates of occurrence of infection and/or  
222 colonization with polymyxin-resistant strains per 1,000 patient-days in September/2015 and  
223 November/2015 exceeded the control limit established, above the average incidence of

colonization or infection (Figure 2). The acquisition rate of infection and/or colonization was 0.004 per 1,000 patient-days in August/2015, increasing to 0.01 per 1,000 patient-days in October/2015. Although it has not exceeded the control limit, from July/2016 to September/2016 other cases subsequently occurred and the acquisition rate of polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* strains was above the average prevalence of colonization or infection, reaching the alert limit. Furthermore, 67% ( $n = 20$ ) of the identified strains were recovered from blood culture, 10% ( $n = 3$ ) from tracheal aspirates, 10% ( $n = 3$ ) from catheter, 7% ( $n = 2$ ) from rectal swab, 3% ( $n = 1$ ) from surgical wound and 3% ( $n = 1$ ) from cerebrospinal fluid.

### **Antimicrobial susceptibility testing**

Antimicrobial susceptibility testing was performed at the time of isolation. Polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* strains showed resistance to all the antibiotics tested by broth microdilution as follows: ceftazidime ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >256 mg/L), cefotaxime ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >256 mg/L), ceftriaxone ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >256 mg/L), cefepime ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >256 mg/L), aztreonam ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >32 mg/L), imipenem ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >16 mg/L), meropenem ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >16 mg/L), ertapenem ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >32 mg/L), amikacin ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , 64 mg/L), gentamicin ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , 32 mg/L), ciprofloxacin ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , 16 mg/L), levofloxacin ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , 16 mg/L) and polymyxin B (MICs ranging from  $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , 4 mg/L  $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , 32 mg/L).

### **Outer membrane protein analysis**

Alterations in the OmpK35 and OmpK36 proteins were found in four strains. According to the SDS-PAGE results, three *K. pneumoniae* strains presented two bands, probably corresponding to OmpA and one of the main porins (either OmpK35 or OmpK36), suggesting that they have lost at least one of the main porins. PCR analysis of OMP-encoding genes showed altered amplicons of at least one main OMP-encoding gene, including a lack of

249 amplification (four isolates). Sequencing results showed OmpK35 was not detected in four  
250 isolates (KP32, KP34, KP37 and KP42) and OmpK36 in one isolate (KP32).

251

252 **Phylogenetic analysis**

253 Core genome analysis of the 30 *K. pneumoniae* whole genome sequences revealed that  
254 the core genome shared 3,792 genes among all isolates. MLST analysis of the genome  
255 sequences identified four different sequence types; ST11 was the most common (n = 24) and  
256 both non-KPC2-producing ST11 and KPC-2-producing ST11 isolates were genotypically  
257 closely related. Other STs were also represented including ST345 (n = 3), ST15 (n = 2) and  
258 ST258 (n = 1). Interesting, that is the first description of ST345 in Brazil. A maximum  
259 likelihood core tree of the 30 polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* sequences was constructed  
260 (Figure 3). An interactive version of the global phylogeny, with strains labeled by genotype,  
261 city of origin and year of isolation, is available at <https://microreact.org/project/B1O5UDgIQ>.

262

263 **Acquired antimicrobial resistance and virulence genes**

264 Resistance gene profiles varied markedly, all strains harbored several antibiotic-  
265 resistant genes including beta-lactam, aminoglycosides, fluoroquinolones and tetracycline  
266 resistance mechanisms (Figure 3). The genomic data showed that the *bla*KPC-2 gene,  
267 conferring resistance to carbapenems, was present in 29 strains and all strains carried more  
268 than one ESBL genes, including *bla*CTX-M (100%), *bla*SHV (100%) and *bla*TEM (77%). In  
269 addition, genes conferring resistance to streptomycin, rifampin, chloramphenicol,  
270 trimethoprim, macrolides and sulphonamides were also identified. The plasmid-mediated  
271 colistin resistance gene *mcr-1* was not detected. The indentified virulence genes included *clbA*  
272 (*colibactin*), *fyuA*, *irp1*, *irp2*, *ybtA*, *ybtE*, *ybtQ*, *ybtS*, *ybtT*, *ybtU*, *ybtX* (*yersiniabactin*), *iutA*

273 (aerobactin), *kfuA*, *kfuB*, *kfuC* (iron uptake), *kvgA*, *kvgS* (iron regulation) *mrkA*, *mrkB*, *mrkC*,  
274 *mrkD*, *mrkF*, *mrkH*, *mrkI* and *mrkJ* (fimbrial adherence determinants) (Figure 3).

275 We evaluated the plasmid content using PlasmidFinder. The isolates were found to  
276 harbor between one and six plasmids and a total of 16 plasmid replicon types were identified.  
277 Seventy-three percent of KPC-2-producing strains harbored IncR plasmid in addition to  
278 IncFIB or IncL. The non-KPC-2-producing strain had IncFIB, IncL and ColRNAI  
279 incompatibility groups (Figure 3).

280

281 **SNPs and occurrence of *mgrB* alterations**

282 To investigate potential polymyxin-resistance mechanisms the nucleotide sequences of  
283 *pmrA*, *pmrB*, *phoP*, *phoQ*, *crrB* and *mgrB* genes were analyzed and compared to sequences  
284 from a polymyxin-susceptible *K. pneumoniae* organism. None of the 30 isolates had  
285 mutations in the PmrAB/PhoP-related genes, however all organisms had a point mutation in  
286 the *phoQ* gene leading to amino acid substitution (Asp150Gly), which was predicted to have a  
287 neutral impact on the protein function. Out of 30 organisms, 22 exhibited IS mediated  
288 disruptions in the *mgrB* coding sequence (Table 2). The ISs were of five different types,  
289 IS903 (n = 7), IS5-like (n = 7), ISKpn13 (n = 4), ISEcp1 (n = 3) and ISKpn18 (n = 1) and  
290 were found to be inserted at six different positions and in various orientations (Table 2/Fig.  
291 S1). One isolate had a point mutation (A7T) in the *mgrB* coding sequence creating a stop  
292 codon. Six strains harbored a novel 80-bp repeat sequence at nucleotide position 89, encoding  
293 a protein with 26 amino acids duplicated which altered function of the protein and predicted  
294 to be potentially deleterious (Figure 4). Finally, no mutations in the above mentioned genes  
295 were found in one polymyxin-resistant isolate (KP44 MIC 8 mg/L).

296

297

298     **Infection control measures**

299         Following the notification of the increase in the endemic levels certain number of  
300         steps had been taken to contain the spread of polymyxin-resistant strains, infection control  
301         measures have been implemented and included surveillance cultures from all patients  
302         hospitalized for more than 48 hours in various wards, especially in the case of patients with  
303         previous hospitalization. Sharing of patient equipment was limited as much as possible; hand  
304         hygiene promotion on ICU; isolation of patients colonized/infected by carbapenem-resistant  
305         strains; general environmental cleaning and disinfection of reusable medical equipment were  
306         properly executed. Cleaning of all surfaces including walls, floors, ceilings, windows,  
307         furniture, and medical equipment were intensified; exchange of antiseptic solutions; daily  
308         summary of all relevant microorganisms on ICU and communication between the  
309         departments of medical microbiology, infection prevention and other healthcare personnel  
310         was intensified through regular instruction meetings performed at the hospital wards. There  
311         was no intervention on antimicrobial administration and patients with infections were treated  
312         according to standard antimicrobial treatment policy (amikacin/polymyxin or  
313         tigecycline/polymyxin combined therapy). After implementing these measures, a considerably  
314         reduction in the incidence of CRAB was observed (Figure 2).

315

316     **DISCUSSION**

317         Polymyxin-resistance is rapidly emerging worldwide in *Enterobacteriaceae*, in  
318         particular in *K. pneumoniae*. Here we aimed to further understand the genetic basis for  
319         polymyxin-resistance in *K. pneumoniae* circulating in two Brazilians hospitals, including the  
320         report of an outbreak of polymyxin-resistant and KPC-2-producing *K. pneumoniae*. Given the  
321         epidemiological timeline and location, as well as, the genetic relatedness, transmission routes  
322         could represent direct transmissions. It was observed that the index case of the outbreak

323 shared time and space with other patients in the ICU during almost the whole outbreak period  
324 and could be the source of polymyxin-resistant strain. There were no direct contacts between  
325 the first outbreak and the second period of isolation (four months among the last case of the  
326 first outbreak and the initial case of the second clonal expansion) in spite of persuasive  
327 genetic relatedness, likely due to transmission through health care staff, colonization of  
328 another patient in the unit, or a contaminated environmental reservoir, which was not  
329 identified in this investigation.

330 At the increase of polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* was observed and to prevent  
331 further spread, stringent infection control measures were introduced at ICU and ICU neonatal  
332 of hospital A. The outbreak was declared under control in November/2015 and extended  
333 infection control measures ended in December/2015. However, our data show that the  
334 infection control measures may have had a short-term effect, since gradually lost efficacy in  
335 the following months and the number of new acquisitions of MDR organisms dramatically  
336 rose in ICUs. Therefore education about CRE, strict adherence to proper hand hygiene and  
337 compliance with contact precautions were resumed decreased drastically afterwards.

338 In the present study, ST11 was found to be the most common clone, similar to  
339 previous report, belonged to clonal complex 258 (CC258), the most important CC associated  
340 with KPC production<sup>17</sup>. ST11 and ST258 types are globally disseminated high-risk clones<sup>8</sup>,  
341<sup>36, 37</sup>. ST15 type was isolated only in Hospital B and had previously been identified  
342 sporadically in South America<sup>38</sup>. In contrast, to our knowledge this is the first report of ST  
343 345 in Brazil. In general, the epidemiological trend of polymyxin-resistance strains in hospital  
344 A can be divided into three stages. In the early stage of the outbreak only three ST345 strains  
345 were isolated restricted to ICU neonatal. Beginning in September/2015, ST11 strains began to  
346 be isolated in ICU adult remaining until December/2015. However, after four months, ST11  
347 strains were recovered from ICU neonatal and pediatric. Based on this finding, we

348 hypothesize that the polymyxin-resistance ST11 clone was a successful clone that established  
349 itself in hospital A.

350 Polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* strains frequently exhibit MDR phenotypes,  
351 limiting treatment options<sup>9, 13, 39</sup>. This was also observed in our strain collection due to the  
352 association with a wide variety of other acquired resistance genes, including 16S rRNA  
353 methylase genes and chromosomal mutations/ insertions resulting in ciprofloxacin and  
354 colistin resistance. All the highly virulent and resistant strains carried replicons of plasmids  
355 that allow the horizontal spread of resistance genes and virulence factors, which make it easy  
356 to strains colonize or infect patients and hard to be eradicated. The co-existence of  
357 antimicrobial resistance and virulence factors is worrying as it could lead to the emergence of  
358 untreatable invasive *K. pneumoniae* infections. All these factors may have contributed to the  
359 high mortality rate of patients evaluated in this study.

360 Concerning about polymyxin resistance, many of the transcriptional regulation  
361 systems controlling LPS modifications are involved in the resistance<sup>13</sup>. We studied *pmrA*,  
362 *pmrB*, *phoP*, *phoQ*, *crrB* and *mgrB* chromosomal genes taking acolistin-susceptible isolate as  
363 reference. Although our findings show that all strains have a point mutation on *phoQ* gene  
364 leading to amino acid substitution (Asp150Gly), previous study indicated that this type of  
365 alteration seems not to be related with polymyxin resistance<sup>40</sup>. Several mutations in *mgrB*  
366 gene were observed and inactivation of *mgrB* by insertion sequences was most often  
367 associated with polymyxin resistance. Horizontal dissemination of plasmids harboring  
368 insertion sequences, could facilitate the acquisition of polymyxin resistance<sup>41</sup>. Our findings  
369 are consistent with a previous study that reported a similar rate of colistin-resistant strains  
370 with IS element insertion of *mgrB*<sup>14, 16, 42, 43</sup>. In addition, we also identified insertion of an 80-  
371 bp sequence, resulting in 26-amino-acid duplication of MgrB in six strains, which may  
372 interfere with the PhoQ interaction. We speculate that this is the primary mechanism of

373 polymyxin resistance in these strains, that to our knowledge has not been describe before. No  
374 mutations were found in the polymyxin-resistant related-genes in one isolate, indicating that  
375 other novel mechanisms were responsible for colistin resistance in this isolate.

376 The *bla*<sub>KPC-2</sub> gene was not detected in only one strain (KP32) and alterations in the  
377 OmpK35 and OmpK36 proteins were investigated. Carbapenem resistance with a lack of  
378 carbapenemases is usually explained by a combination of impaired outer membrane  
379 permeability or porin gene nonexpression (porin changes/loss) and increased efflux along  
380 with ESBL production. Although carbapenemase-encoding genes were not identified in this  
381 strain, *bla*<sub>CTX-M</sub>, *bla*<sub>TEM</sub> and *bla*<sub>SHV</sub> genes were detected and mutations in *ompK35* and  
382 *ompK36* were identified. Therefore, these porin alterations may have contributed to the  
383 reduction of outer membrane permeability and susceptibility to carbapenems.

384 In conclusion, we report a high rate of polymyxin resistance caused by three different  
385 mechanisms affecting *mgrB* gene, including a novel amino acid alteration. Clonal spread of  
386 polymyxin-resistant isolates circulating was observed and polymyxin-resistance was late  
387 detected in the outbreak and highlighting the challenges of laboratory detection. The patients  
388 involved had complex and extended inpatient stays which made understanding the origin of  
389 polymyxin-resistant isolates a challenging. This is cause for serious concern for public health,  
390 leading to high morbidity and mortality rates of hospitalized patients, as polymyxin is among  
391 the few remaining treatment options for infections by multidrug-resistant Gram-negative  
392 pathogens. Furthermore, infection control measures and use of stricter antimicrobial policies  
393 are required to control the spread of these organisms.

394

## 395 **FUNDING**

396 This work was partially supported by the Conselho Nacional de Desenvolvimento  
397 Científico e Tecnológico (CNPq), Coordenação de Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível

398 Superior (CAPES), University of Cambridge and University of Oxford. K.E.S. received a  
399 scholarship from CAPES.

400

401 **TRANSPARENCY DECLARATIONS**

402 Authors have no conflicts of interest to declare.

403

404 **References**

405

- 406 1. Brusselaers N, Vogelaers D, Blot S. The rising problem of antimicrobial resistance in  
407 the intensive care unit. *Ann Intensive Care* 2011; **1**: 47.
- 408 2. Codjoe FS, Donkor ES. Carbapenem Resistance: A Review. *Med Sci (Basel)* 2017; **6**.
- 409 3. Friedman ND, Temkin E, Carmeli Y. The negative impact of antibiotic resistance. *Clin Microbiol Infect* 2016; **22**: 416-22.
- 410 4. Ergönül Ö, Aydin M, Azap A et al. Healthcare-associated Gram-negative bloodstream  
411 infections: antibiotic resistance and predictors of mortality. *J Hosp Infect* 2016.
- 412 5. Lee CR, Lee JH, Park KS et al. Antimicrobial Resistance of Hypervirulent *Klebsiella*  
413 *pneumoniae*: Epidemiology, Hypervirulence-Associated Determinants, and Resistance  
414 Mechanisms. *Front Cell Infect Microbiol* 2017; **7**: 483.
- 415 6. Ny P, Nieberg P, Wong-Beringer A. Impact of carbapenem resistance on  
416 epidemiology and outcomes of nonbacteremic *Klebsiella pneumoniae* infections. *Am J Infect  
417 Control* 2015; **43**: 1076-80.
- 418 7. Abodakpi H, Chang KT, Sánchez Díaz AM et al. Prevalence of extended-spectrum  
419 beta-lactamase and carbapenemase-producing bloodstream isolates of *Klebsiella pneumoniae*  
420 in a tertiary care hospital. *J Chemother* 2017: 1-5.
- 421 8. Guducuoglu H, Gursoy NC, Yakupogullari Y et al. Hospital Outbreak of a Colistin-  
422 Resistant, NDM-1- and OXA-48-Producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae*: High Mortality from  
423 Pandrug Resistance. *Microb Drug Resist* 2017.
- 424 9. Sampaio JL, Gales AC. Antimicrobial resistance in Enterobacteriaceae in Brazil: focus  
425 on β-lactams and polymyxins. *Braz J Microbiol* 2016; **47 Suppl 1**: 31-7.
- 426 10. Rojas LJ, Weinstock GM, De La Cadena E et al. An Analysis of the Epidemic of  
427 *Klebsiella pneumoniae* Carbapenemase-Producing *K. pneumoniae*: Convergence of Two  
428 Evolutionary Mechanisms Creates the "Perfect Storm". *J Infect Dis* 2017; **217**: 82-92.
- 429 11. Zheng X, Wang JF, Xu WL et al. Clinical and molecular characteristics, risk factors  
430 and outcomes of Carbapenem-resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae* bloodstream infections in the  
431 intensive care unit. *Antimicrob Resist Infect Control* 2017; **6**: 102.
- 432 12. Mansour W, Haenni M, Saras E et al. Outbreak of colistin-resistant carbapenemase-  
433 producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae* in Tunisia. *J Glob Antimicrob Resist* 2017; **10**: 88-94.

- 435 13. Olaitan AO, Morand S, Rolain JM. Mechanisms of polymyxin resistance: acquired  
436 and intrinsic resistance in bacteria. *Front Microbiol* 2014; **5**: 643.
- 437 14. Aires CA, Pereira PS, Asensi MD et al. mgrB Mutations Mediating Polymyxin B  
438 Resistance in *Klebsiella pneumoniae* Isolates from Rectal Surveillance Swabs in Brazil.  
439 *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* 2016; **60**: 6969-72.
- 440 15. Liu YY, Wang Y, Walsh TR et al. Emergence of plasmid-mediated colistin resistance  
441 mechanism MCR-1 in animals and human beings in China: a microbiological and molecular  
442 biological study. *Lancet Infect Dis* 2016; **16**: 161-8.
- 443 16. Bartolletti F, Seco BM, Capuzzo Dos Santos C et al. Polymyxin B Resistance in  
444 Carbapenem-Resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, São Paulo, Brazil. *Emerg Infect Dis* 2016; **22**:  
445 1849-51.
- 446 17. Pereira PS, de Araujo CF, Seki LM et al. Update of the molecular epidemiology of  
447 KPC-2-producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae* in Brazil: spread of clonal complex 11 (ST11,  
448 ST437 and ST340). *J Antimicrob Chemother* 2013; **68**: 312-6.
- 449 18. Horan TC, Andrus M, Dudeck MA. CDC/NHSN surveillance definition of health  
450 care-associated infection and criteria for specific types of infections in the acute care setting.  
451 *Am J Infect Control* 2008; **36**: 309-32.
- 452 19. Arantes A, Carvalho EaS, Medeiros EA et al. [Use of statistical process control charts  
453 in the epidemiological surveillance of nosocomial infections]. *Rev Saude Publica* 2003; **37**:  
454 768-74.
- 455 20. Institute CaLS. *Performance Standards for Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing*.  
456 Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute, Wayne, PA, 2017.
- 457 21. Carvalhaes CG, Picão RC, Nicoletti AG et al. Cloverleaf test (modified Hodge test)  
458 for detecting carbapenemase production in *Klebsiella pneumoniae*: be aware of false positive  
459 results. *J Antimicrob Chemother* 2010; **65**: 249-51.
- 460 22. Correa L, Martino MD, Siqueira I et al. A hospital-based matched case-control study  
461 to identify clinical outcome and risk factors associated with carbapenem-resistant *Klebsiella*  
462 *pneumoniae* infection. *BMC Infect Dis* 2013; **13**: 80.
- 463 23. Dung TTN, Duy PT, Sessions OM et al. A universal genome sequencing method for  
464 rotavirus A from human fecal samples which identifies segment reassortment and multi-  
465 genotype mixed infection. *BMC Genomics* 2017; **18**: 324.
- 466 24. Wood DE, Salzberg SL. Kraken: ultrafast metagenomic sequence classification using  
467 exact alignments. *Genome Biol* 2014; **15**: R46.
- 468 25. Brown J, Pirrung M, McCue LA. FQC Dashboard: integrates FastQC results into a  
469 web-based, interactive, and extensible FASTQ quality control tool. *Bioinformatics* 2017.
- 470 26. Bankevich A, Nurk S, Antipov D et al. SPAdes: a new genome assembly algorithm  
471 and its applications to single-cell sequencing. *J Comput Biol* 2012; **19**: 455-77.
- 472 27. Seemann T. Prokka: rapid prokaryotic genome annotation. *Bioinformatics* 2014; **30**:  
473 2068-9.
- 474 28. Page AJ, Cummins CA, Hunt M et al. Roary: rapid large-scale prokaryote pan genome  
475 analysis. *Bioinformatics* 2015; **31**: 3691-3.

- 476 29. Holt KE, Wertheim H, Zadoks RN et al. Genomic analysis of diversity, population  
477 structure, virulence, and antimicrobial resistance in *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, an urgent threat to  
478 public health. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 2015; **112**: E3574-81.
- 479 30. Stamatakis A. RAxML version 8: a tool for phylogenetic analysis and post-analysis of  
480 large phylogenies. *Bioinformatics* 2014; **30**: 1312-3.
- 481 31. Inouye M, Dashnow H, Raven LA et al. SRST2: Rapid genomic surveillance for  
482 public health and hospital microbiology labs. *Genome Med* 2014; **6**: 90.
- 483 32. Gupta SK, Padmanabhan BR, Diene SM et al. ARG-ANNOT, a new bioinformatic  
484 tool to discover antibiotic resistance genes in bacterial genomes. *Antimicrob Agents  
485 Chemother* 2014; **58**: 212-20.
- 486 33. Carattoli A, Zankari E, García-Fernández A et al. In silico detection and typing of  
487 plasmids using PlasmidFinder and plasmid multilocus sequence typing. *Antimicrob Agents  
488 Chemother* 2014; **58**: 3895-903.
- 489 34. Choi Y, Chan AP. PROVEAN web server: a tool to predict the functional effect of  
490 amino acid substitutions and indels. *Bioinformatics* 2015; **31**: 2745-7.
- 491 35. Siguier P, Perochon J, Lestrade L et al. ISfinder: the reference centre for bacterial  
492 insertion sequences. *Nucleic Acids Res* 2006; **34**: D32-6.
- 493 36. Dong N, Zhang R, Liu L et al. Genome analysis of clinical multilocus sequence Type  
494 11 *Klebsiella pneumoniae* from China. *Microp Genom* 2018.
- 495 37. Machulska M, Baraniak A, Źak I et al. KPC-2-producing *Klebsiella pneumoniae* ST11  
496 in a Children's Hospital in Poland. *Pol J Microbiol* 2017; **66**: 401-4.
- 497 38. Lee CR, Lee JH, Park KS et al. Global Dissemination of Carbapenemase-Producing  
498 *Klebsiella pneumoniae*: Epidemiology, Genetic Context, Treatment Options, and Detection  
499 Methods. *Front Microbiol* 2016; **7**: 895.
- 500 39. Dubrovskaya Y, Chen TY, Scipione MR et al. Risk factors for treatment failure of  
501 polymyxin B monotherapy for carbapenem-resistant *Klebsiella pneumoniae* infections.  
502 *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* 2013; **57**: 5394-7.
- 503 40. Cheng YH, Lin TL, Pan YJ et al. Colistin resistance mechanisms in *Klebsiella*  
504 *pneumoniae* strains from Taiwan. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother* 2015; **59**: 2909-13.
- 505 41. Giordano C, Barnini S, Tsiotis C et al. Expansion of KPC-producing *Klebsiella*  
506 *pneumoniae* with various mgrB mutations giving rise to colistin resistance: the role of ISL3  
507 on plasmids. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* 2018; **51**: 260-5.
- 508 42. Jayol A, Poirel L, Villegas MV et al. Modulation of mgrB gene expression as a source  
509 of colistin resistance in *Klebsiella oxytoca*. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* 2015; **46**: 108-10.
- 510 43. Berglund B, Hoang NTB, Tärnberg M et al. Insertion sequence transpositions and  
511 point mutations in mgrB causing colistin resistance in a clinical strain of carbapenem-resistant  
512 *klebsiella pneumoniae* from vietnam. *Int J Antimicrob Agents* 2017.
- 513

514 **Table 1.** Clinical characteristic of 30 patients infected/colonized with polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* strains.

515

Patient	Age/Sex	Clinical specimen	Strain	Hospital admission from	Hospital unit	Length of stay (days)	Device	Outcome	Exposure to Antibiotics	Treatment/Dosage/Days of therapy
1	73/M	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	84	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Glycopeptide/Polymyxin	AMK(500 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/13
2	69/M	Tracheal aspirates	P	Another hospital	ICU	56	CVC/MV/UC	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/	TGC(50 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/17
3	70/M	Tracheal aspirates	P	Another hospital	ICU	44	CVC/MV/UC	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Glycopeptide	TGC (50 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/14
4	8days/F	Blood	P	Home	ICU neo	75	ETT/PVA/CVA/NGT	Death	Aminoglycosides/Cephalosporins/ Penicillins	AMK(50 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/14
5	46/F	Blood	P	Home	ICU	92	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Cephalosporins/Polymyxin	AMK(250 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/17
6	67/M	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	89	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Fluoroquinolone	AMK(250 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/14
7	45 days/F	Rectal swab	C	Home	UI	42	PVA/NGT	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/ Cephalosporins/	TGC(150 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/14
8	30 days/M	Rectal swab	C	Another hospital	UI	52	PVA/NGT	Discharge	Cephalosporins/Penicillins	TGC(50 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/14
9	80/F	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	34	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Glycopeptide	AMK(500 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/13
10	56/M	Blood	P	Home	ICU	40	MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Glycopeptide	TGC(150 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/18
11	41/M	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	32	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Glycycycline/Polymyxin	AMK(500 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/20
12	58/F	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	38	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/Carbapenems/Glycopeptide/Polymyxin	AMK(500 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/12
13	72/F	Blood	P	Home	ICU	28	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Carbapenems/Penicillins	TGC(50 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/18
14	56/M	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	35	CVC/MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems/Cephalosporins /Polymyxin	AMK(500 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/10
15	34/F	Blood	P	Another hospital	IUC	85	MV	Death	Carbapenems /Polymyxin	AMK(250 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/14
16	61/F	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	35	MV/UC	Death	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems/ Fluoroquinolone	AMK(500 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/18

17	45 days/F	Surgical wound	C	Home	ICU neo	90	ETT/CVA/NEC	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Penicillins	TGC(50 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/20
18	29 days/M	Blood	P	Home	ICU neo	38	ETT/CVA/NGT	Death	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems/Penicillins	TGC(50 mg)/CST-PMB(500 mg)/17
19	15 days/M	Blood	P	Home	ICU neo	28	ETT/CVA/PVA/NGT	Death	Aminoglycosides/Cephalosporins/Penicillins	AMK(50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/17
20	8days/F	Catheter	C	Home	ICU neo	35	AVP/CVA/NGT	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Cephalosporins/Penicillins	AMK(250 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/15
21	13 days/M	Blood	P	Home	ICU neo	59	ETT/CVA/PVA/NGT	Death	Aminoglycosides/Penicillins	AMK(50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/17
22	2/M	Cerebrospinal C fluid		Another hospital	ICU ped	90	CVA/NGT	Discharge	Carbapenems/Cephalosporins	TGC(50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/21
23	1/F	Blood	C	Home	ICU ped	27	-	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Penicillins	TGC(50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/18
24	30 days/F	Catheter	P	Home	UI	30	PVA/NGT	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Cephalosporins/Penicillins	AMK(50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/17
25	30 days/F	Blood	P	Home	UI	28	PVA/CVA/NGT	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/Penicillins	AMK(50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/10
26	76/M	Blood	P	Home	ICU	15	-	Discharge	Carbapenems/Cephalosporins	TGC(50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/14
27	79/F	Blood	P	Home	ICU	25	NGT	Death	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems/Glycycycline/Glycopeptide/Polymyxin	AMK(500 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/14
28	81/F	Blood	P	Another hospital	ICU	34	PVA/NGT	Discharge	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems/Glycycycline	AMK(500 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/18
29	46/M	Tracheal aspirates	P	Home	ICU	92	NGT	Death	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems/Cephalosporins/Polymyxin	AMK(500 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/21
30	85/F	Catheter	C	Another hospital	ICU	26	CVA	Death	Carbapenems/ Fluoroquinolone	TGC (50 mg)/CST- PMB(500 mg)/18

516

517 **Abbreviations:** **M-** Male; **F-** Female; **P-** Pathogen; **C-** Colonizers; **ICU-** Intensive care unit; **ICU neo-** Intensive care unit neonatal; **ICU ped-** Intensive care unit pediatric; **CVC-** central venous catheter; **MV-** mechanical ventilation; **UC-** urinary catheter; **ETT-** endotracheal tube; **CVA-** central venous access; **PVA-** peripheral venous access; **NGT-** nasogastric tube; **NEC-** nasoenteral catheter; **AMK-** amikacin; **CST-** colistin; **PMB-** polymyxin B; **TGC-** Tigecycline.

520

521

522

523

524

525  
526**Table 2.** Features and *mgrB* gene status of the 30 polymyxin-resistant strains.

Strains	Year	Hospital	Source	ST	Carbapenemase	Polymyxin MIC (mg/L)	<i>mgrB</i> status
KP03	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	32	<i>mgrB</i> repeated sequence at nt 89
KP05	2015	A	Tracheal aspirates	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISEcp1</i> at nt 124 (FW)
KP07	2015	A	Tracheal aspirates	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISEcp1</i> at nt 124 (FW)
KP08	2015	A	Blood	345	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISKpn13</i> at nt 125 (FW)
KP10	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	32	<i>mgrB</i> repeated sequence at nt 89
KP11	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	32	<i>mgrB</i> repeated sequence at nt 89
KP12	2015	A	Rectal swab	345	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISKpn13</i> at nt 75 (RW)
KP16	2015	A	Rectal swab	345	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISKpn13</i> at nt 125 (FW)
KP18	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	32	<i>mgrB</i> repeated sequence at nt 89
KP20	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	32	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISKpn18</i> at nt 122
KP25	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>IS903</i> at nt 89 (FW)
KP26	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, IS5-like element at nt 89 (FW)
KP27	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>IS903</i> at nt 89 (FW)
KP28	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	8	Insertional inactivation, <i>IS903</i> at nt 89 (FW)
KP29	2015	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, IS5-like element at nt 89 (RW)
KP30	2016	A	Surgical wond	11	KPC-2	8	Insertional inactivation, IS5-like element at nt 89 (RW)
KP31	2016	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	8	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISEcp1</i> at nt 124 (FW)
KP32	2016	A	Blood	11	None	32	<i>mgrB</i> repeated sequence at nt 89
KP33	2016	A	Catheter	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>IS903</i> at nt 89 (FW)
KP34	2016	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	8	Insertional inactivation, <i>IS903</i> at nt 89 (FW)
KP35	2016	A	Cerebrospinal fluid	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, IS5-like element at nt 89 (FW)
KP36	2016	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, <i>IS903</i> at nt 88 (FW)
KP37	2016	A	Catheter	11	KPC-2	8	Insertional inactivation, <i>ISKpn13</i> at nt 89 (FW)

KP40	2016	A	Blood	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, IS5-like element at nt 89 (RW)
KP41	2016	A	Catheter	11	KPC-2	32	<i>mgrB</i> repeated sequence at nt 89
KP37-1	2016	B	Blood	258	KPC-2	8	Insertional inactivation, IS5-like at nt 75 (FW)
KP38-1	2016	B	Blood	11	KPC-2	8	Insertional inactivation, IS5-like element at nt 89 (RW)
KP39-1	2016	B	Blood	11	KPC-2	16	Insertional inactivation, IS903 at nt 89 (FW)
KP42	2016	B	Tracheal aspirates	15	KPC-2	8	Substitution at nt 7 (a > t)
KP44	2016	B	Catheter	15	KPC-2	8	WT

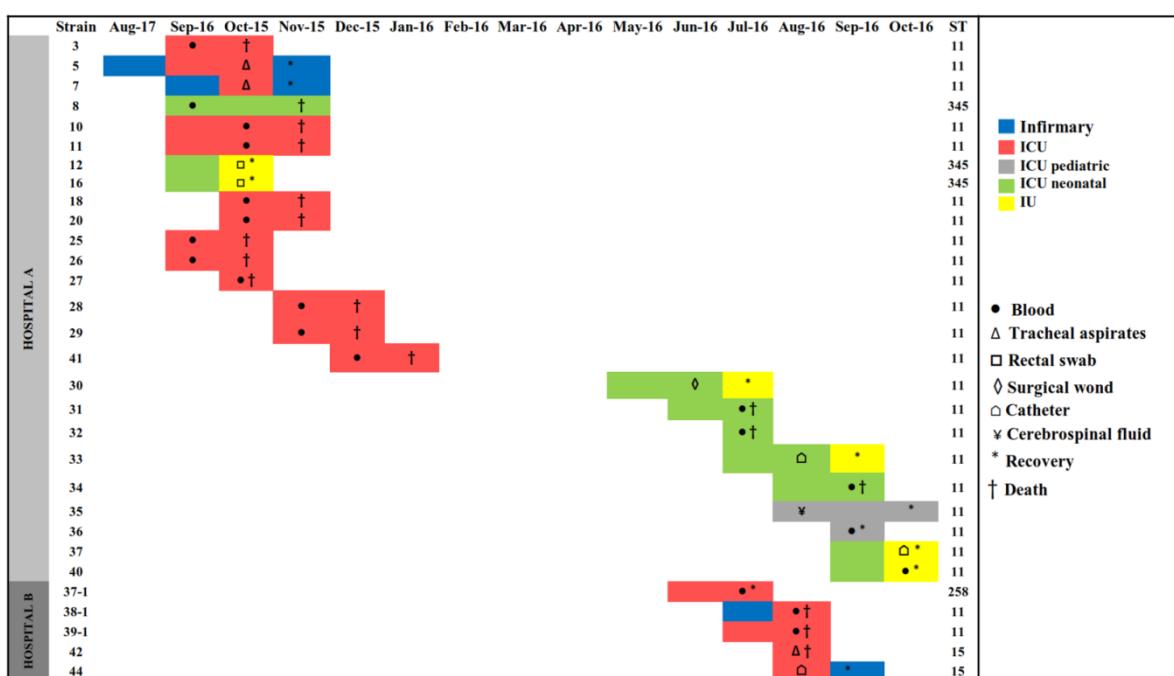
527

528

Abbreviations: **KPC** – *Klebsiella pneumoniae carbapenemase*; **MIC** – Minimal inhibitory concentration; **nt** – nucleotide; **FW** – Forward; **RW** – Reverse;

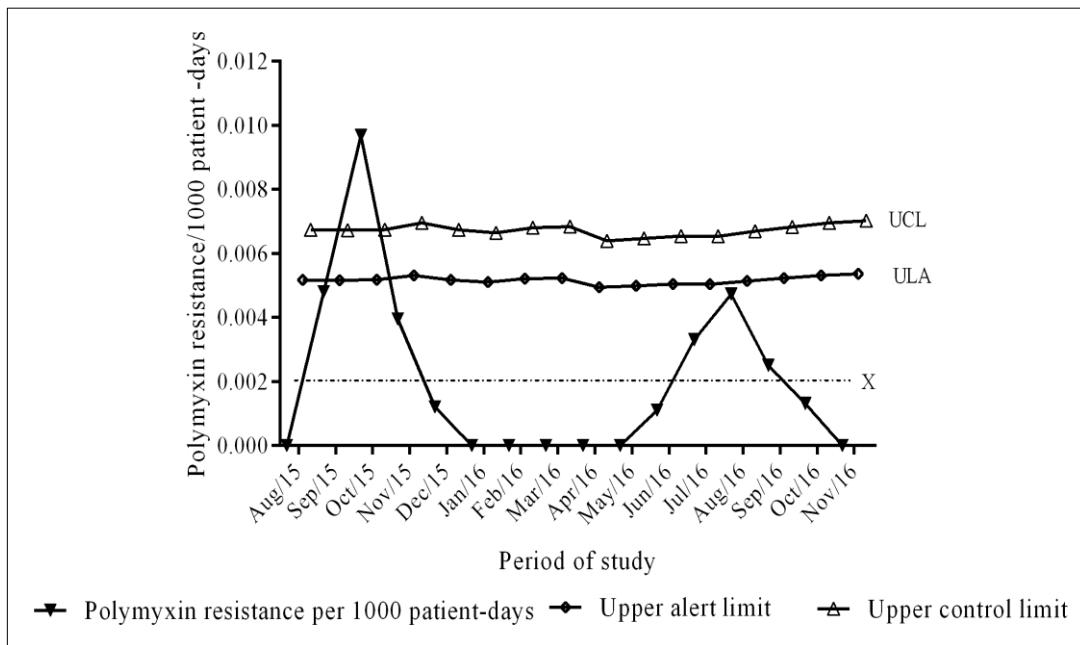
529 WT- Wild type.

530

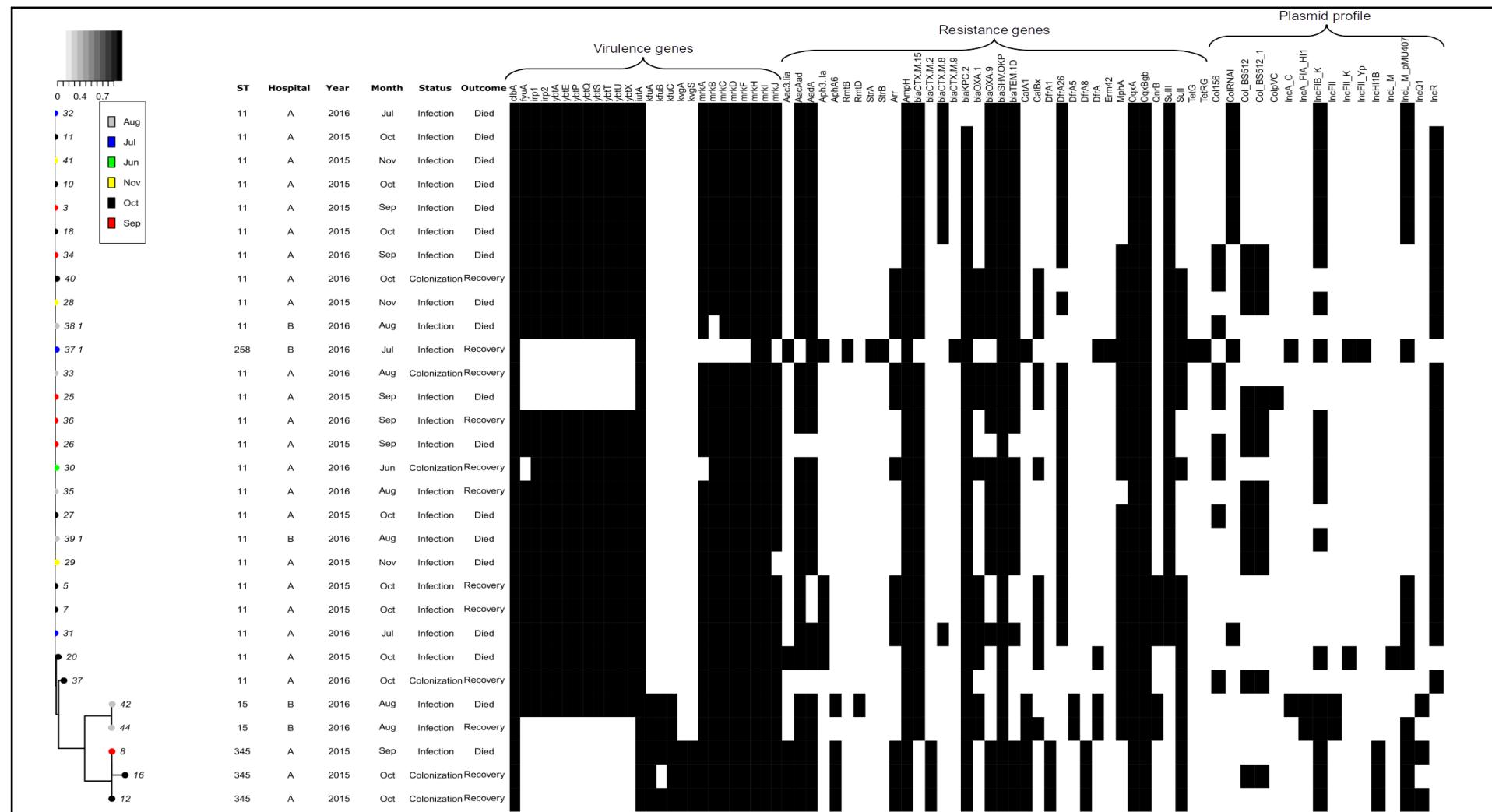
531  
532

533 **Figure 1.** Duration and location of hospital stays of patients infected and/or colonized and  
534 clonal profile of polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* strains.

535 **Abbreviations:** **ICU**- General Intensive Care Unit; **ICUped**- Pediatric Intensive Care Unit; **ICUno**- Neonatal  
536 Intensive Care Unit; **IU**- Intermediary Unit.  
537 This figure appears in colour in the online version of *JAC* and in black and white in the print version of *JAC*.

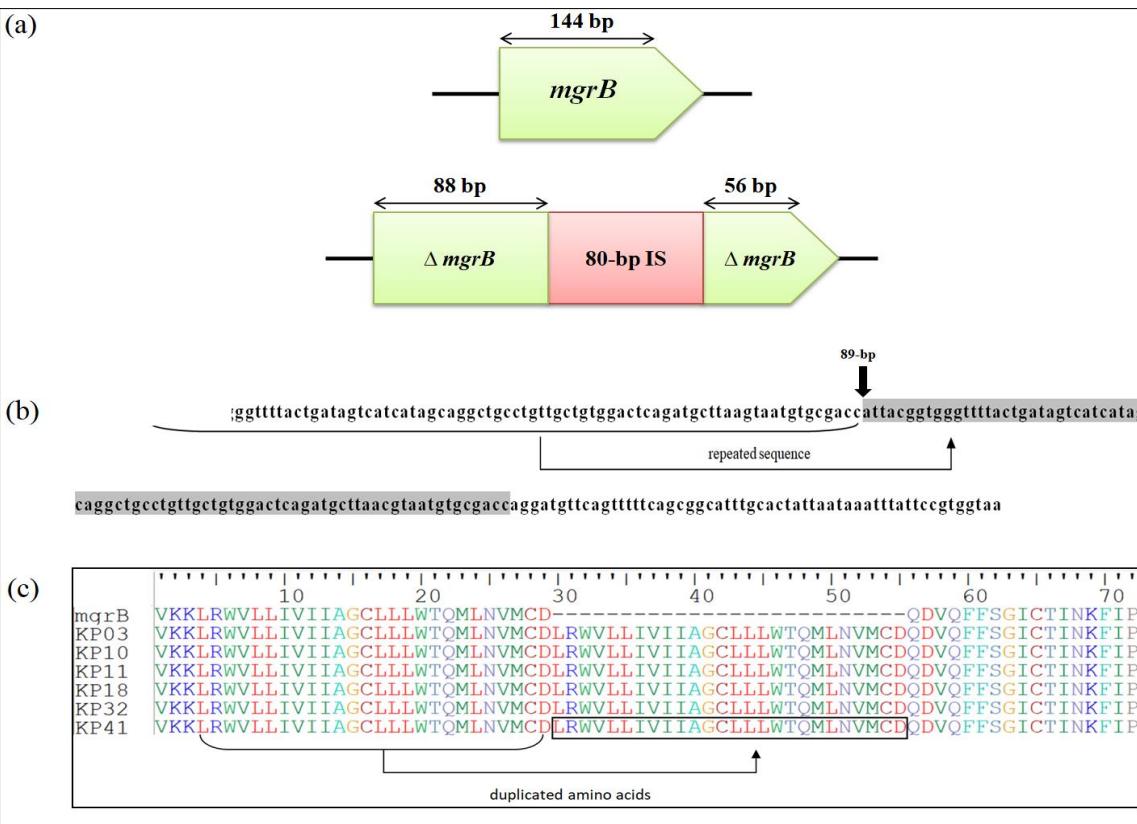


540 **Figure 2.** Endemic level of colonization/infection due polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae*  
 541 strains per 1000 patient-days from August 2015 to November 2016. Upper control limit ( $3\sigma +$   
 542 X); upper alert limit ( $2\sigma + X$ ); X: center line (average rate of polymyxin-resistance per 1000  
 543 patient-days).



544

**Figure 3.** Resistome, virulome and plasmid content analysis of 30 polymyxin-resistance *K. pneumoniae* strains correlated with the phylogenetic tree. This figure appears in colour in the online version of JAC and in black and white in the print version of JAC.



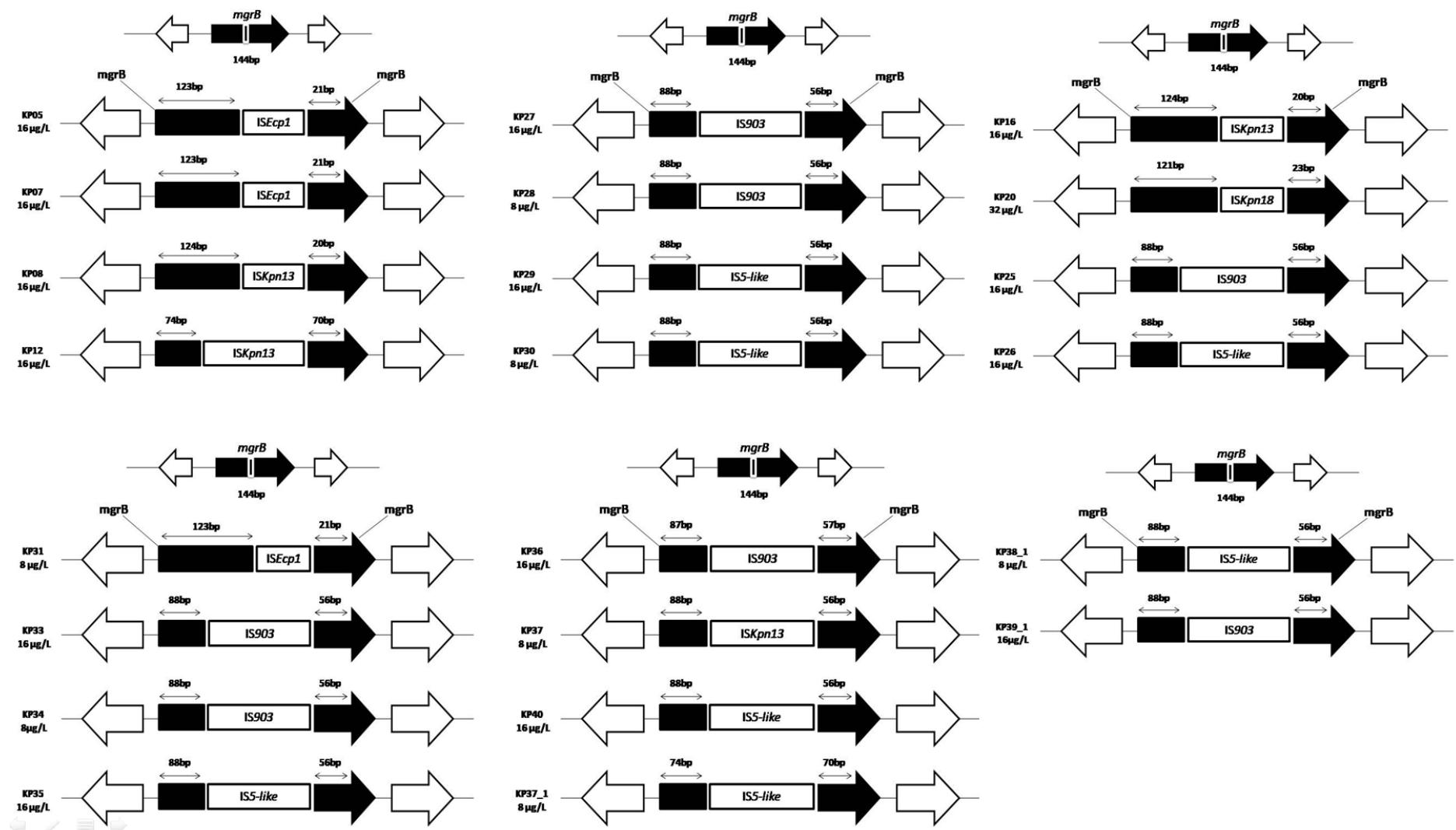
547

548 **Figure 4.** (a) Schematic representation of insertion event identified in the *mgrB* gene. The intact *mgrB* gene as found in wild-type isolates and in  
 549 the polymyxin-resistant strain isolated in this study. (b) Nucleotide sequence of *mgrB* gene showing alteration mediated by insertion of a 80bp  
 550 sequence at nt 89 position. (c) Alignment of unmutated MgrB from polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* and mutated MgrB from polymyxin-  
 551 resistant strains with 26 duplicated amino acids.

552 This figure appears in colour in the online version of *JAC* and in black and white in the print version of *JAC*.

Supplementary Table S1. Nucleotide accession number of polymyxin-resistance strains.

<b>Strain</b>	<b>Acession number</b>
KP03	ERR2743730
KP05	ERR2743731
KP07	ERR2743732
KP08	ERR2743733
KP10	ERR2743734
KP11	ERR2743735
KP12	ERR2743736
KP16	ERR2743737
KP18	ERR2743670
KP20	ERR2743738
KP25	ERR2743739
KP26	ERR2743740
KP27	ERR2743741
KP28	ERR2743742
KP29	ERR2743743
KP30	ERR2743744
KP31	ERR2743745
KP32	ERR2743746
KP33	ERR2743747
KP34	ERR2743748
KP35	ERR2743749
KP36	ERR2743750
KP37	ERR2743751
KP40	ERR2743752
KP41	ERR2743753
KP37-1	ERR2743754
KP38-1	ERR2743755
KP39-1	ERR2743756
KP42	ERR2743757
KP44	ERR2743758



Supplementary Figure S1. *mgrB* insertion sequences identified in polymyxin-resistant *K. pneumoniae* strains.

1   **Artigo 2: Genetic diversity of polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacter aerogenes* isolated from**  
2   **Intensive care unit in Brazil**  
3  
4  
5  
6   **Short running title:** Polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacter aerogenes*.  
7  
8   **International of Antimicrobial Agents**  
9   **Qualis: A2**  
10   **FI: 4.2**  
11   Link com as normas da revista: <https://www.elsevier.com/journals/international-journal-of-antimicrobial-agents/0924-8579/guide-for-authors>  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19   **\*Corresponding author Address:** Laboratório de Pesquisa em Ciências da  
20   Saúde/Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados. Rodovia Dourados - Itahum, km 12,  
21   Cidade Universitária, 79804970, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brasil. Phone: +55 67 3410-  
22   2225; Mobile: +55 67 99958-5355. E-mail address: s\_simionatto@yahoo.com.br.

23 **ABSTRACT**

24 Here we aimed to further understand the scope and the genetic basis for polimixyn-resistance  
25 in *Enterobacter aerogenes* circulating in Brazil. Clinical and demographic data were  
26 evaluated. Susceptible antimicrobial profile was determined using microdilution. Polymyxin-  
27 resistant strains were subjected to whole genome sequencing to reveal their clonal  
28 background, antimicrobial resistance determinants and virulence factors. During the study  
29 period (3-month), nine polymyxin-resistant strains were isolated from patients admitted in the  
30 adult Intensive Care Unit. A high mortality rate (55.5%) was identified among the patients  
31 infected by polymyxin-resistant strains. Clonal expansion was observed and phylogeny data  
32 showed that strains were grouped in two clonal groups. Resistance gene profiles varied  
33 between strains, with some harbouring several beta-lactam, aminoglycoside, tetracycline and  
34 fluoroquinolone resistance mechanisms. In addition, virulence profile included genes  
35 encoding colibactin, yersiniabactin and aerobactin determinants. Genomic analysis showed  
36 that polymyxin resistance was mediated by three distinct mutational mechanisms including  
37 nonsynonymous alterations and amino acid substitution in the PhoP and PhoQ proteins. Thus,  
38 we identified an uncommon mutation in the *soxS* gene resulting in a truncated protein whose  
39 may affect the expression of *acrAB-tolC* efflux pump. In conclusion the spread of polymyxin  
40 resistance likely result in increased morbidity and mortality. Therefore, an active surveillance  
41 should be implemented to monitor the evolution of this resistance and its dissemination  
42 among ill critically patients.

43

44 **Keywords:** colistin-resistance, genetic mechanisms, whole genome sequencing,  
45 Enterobacteriaceae, intensive care unit.

46

47

48    **1. Introduction**

49            *Enterobacter aerogenes* represent one of the major bacterial species isolated in cases  
50    of nosocomial infections, with the ability to cause respiratory infections, urinary tract  
51    infections, endocarditis, skin/ soft-tissue infections, abdominal infections and osteomyelitis  
52    [1, 2]. These species easily acquire numerous genetic mobile elements containing resistance  
53    and virulence genes, which robustly increased pathogenicity and lethality of these bacteria.  
54    Given the presence of these concomitant important factors, this group of pathogens is  
55    progressively receiving more attention in clinical practice [3].

56            The emergence of polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* has been identified as an  
57    urgent threat to human health, since polymyxin is regarded as a drug of last resort in  
58    therapeutic management of Gram negative infections with very limited/no therapeutic options  
59    [4]. Resistance to colistin in Gram negative bacteria is typically caused by modification of  
60    LPS with 4-amino 4-deoxy arabinose or with phosphoethanolamine. These molecules,  
61    positively charged, reduce the overall negative charge of LPS, leading to a smaller  
62    electrostatic interaction with colistin, preventing cell lysis [5]. In addition to the emergence of  
63    colistin resistance due to chromosomal mutations, plasmid-borne colistin resistance has  
64    recently been reported, contributing to decreased binding of colistin to LPS [6].

65            Effective treatment of infections caused by these pathogens as well as implementation  
66    of adequate preventive measures to effectively contain the spread remains challenging [7].  
67    Various studies have investigated the mechanisms associated with polymyxin-resistant in  
68    Gram negative infections, however studies on the polymyxin-resistance of *E. aerogenes* have  
69    been limited in comparison with other Enterobacteriaceae pathogens. In this study we aimed  
70    to identify the genetic mechanisms associated with polymyxin-resistance in *E. aerogenes*  
71    isolates from a tertiary hospital of the central-western region of Brazil using whole genome  
72    sequencing.

73 **2. Material and methods**

74 **2.1 Bacterial strains**

75 Polymyxin-resistant *E. aerogenes* strains recovery from patients hospitalized in a  
76 public tertiary care hospital from Brazil, from August/2016 to October/2016. The facilities  
77 provide 187 beds, distributed among infirmaries, UTIs adult, pediatric and neonatal. Patients'  
78 identification, clinical and demographic data were reviewed and entered into a Research  
79 Electronic Data Capture (Redcap). Infection and colonization status were defined on the basis  
80 of available clinical data associated with each strain at the time of isolation. Colonizers were  
81 defined as bacteria permanently or temporarily present in the skin or mucous membranes of  
82 the patient, dissociated from signs or symptoms of infectious disease. Clinical infection was  
83 defined by medical diagnosis according to clinical criteria (sepsis, fever, changes in frequency  
84 or color of secretions, or new radiological findings) associated with the decision to initiate  
85 antibiotic therapy, as well as, isolation of one polymyxin-resistant *E. aerogenes* strain [8].  
86

87 **2.2 Bacterial identification, susceptibility testing**

88 The bacterial species identification and screening for antimicrobial resistance were  
89 performed by Phoenix® 86 Automated System 87 (BD Diagnostic Systems, Sparks, MD)  
90 according to the manufacturers instructions. After isolation, the susceptibility profile was  
91 confirmed and minimal inhibitory concentrations (MICs) of antimicrobials were determined  
92 by broth microdilution following the recommendations of the Clinical and Laboratory  
93 Standards Institute guidelines(CLSI) [9].  
94

95 **2.3 Whole-genome sequencing**

96 Genomic DNA was extracted from fresh cultures using QIAamp DNA minikit.  
97 The concentration and purity of DNA were determined with a Qubit® 2.0 fluorometer using

98 the dsDNA BR Assay Kit (Life Technologies, Carlsbad, CA). Sequencing library were  
99 prepared using the Nextera library kit (Illumina). DNA samples were subjected to sequencing  
100 via Illumina MiSeq Platform (Illumina, San Diego, USA), as described previously [10].  
101 Species identification was performed with Kraken [11]. FastQC version 0.11.2  
102 (<http://www.bioinformatics.babraham.ac.uk/projects/fastqc>) was used to preprocess the reads.  
103 QC stats was exported to graphs and manually assessed [12]. Each read set was assembled  
104 using SPAdes version 3.6.1, [13] with k-mer sizes 21, 33, 55, 77, 99 and 127 and mismatch  
105 correction. These sequences were annotated using Prokka [14]. The “core” *E. aerogenes*  
106 genome was defined as concatenation of coding sequences presenting one copy in all of the  
107 final assemblies [15]. The whole genome sequences described in this paper have been  
108 deposited in DDBJ/ENA/GenBank. Acession number from ERR2743730 to ERR2743758.

109

#### 110 **2.4 SNP identification and phylogenetic analysis**

111 SNPs were identified via mapping of Illumina reads to a reference genome. Maximum  
112 likelihood (ML) phylogenetic trees were constructed using RAxML (v 8.1.23) [16].  
113 Analyses were performed with 100 bootstrap replicates per run, with a generalized time-  
114 reversible model and a gamma distribution to site specific recombination (GTR+Γ  
115 substitution model; GTRGAMMA in RAxML) and were visualized using FigTree version  
116 1.3.1 (<http://tree.bio.ed.ac.uk/software/figtree/>). We selected the single tree with the highest  
117 likelihood as the best tree. For the larger tree containing global isolates, clades were collapsed  
118 manually in R. SRST2 [17] was used to mapping known alleles and identify MLSTs directly  
119 from reads according to the *E. aerogenes* MLST database. [18]

120

121

122

123 **2.5 Gene content analysis**

124 Read sets also were screened for known alleles of genes using a read mapping  
125 approach with SRST2. For acquired resistance genes we used the ARG-ANNOT database.  
126 [19] Plasmid replicon sequences were identified using ARIBA to screen reads for replicons in  
127 the PlasmidFinder database [20]. Virulence genes were identified by comparison to the gene  
128 databases for virulence. PROVEAN software tool was used to predict whether sequence  
129 variants at the nucleotide level resulted in amino acid substitutions with an impact on the  
130 biological function of proteins [21]. Insertion Sequence (IS) elements were identified using  
131 ISFinder [22].

132

133 **2.6 Ethical standards**

134 This study was conducted with the approval of the Research Ethics Committee from  
135 Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados (number 877.292/2014).

136

137 **3. Results and discussion**

138 **3.1 General patient characteristics**

139 Over the study period a total of 340 cultures were performed and out of these 124  
140 cases of *Enterobacteriaceae* infection were identified. Twenty five cases were recovered from  
141 patients hospitalized in the adult ICU, out of those patients, polymyxin-resistant and  
142 carbapenemase-producing *E. aerogenes* strains were isolated from nine patients. The majority  
143 of the patients were female (66.7%) with a median age of 45 years, (range 31–76 years) and  
144 there were no significant differences ( $P > 0.05$ ) among the patients with regard to baseline  
145 demographics. All the patients suffered from infectious diseases around the time of sample  
146 isolation; four of them had bloodstream infection whereas the remaining patients were  
147 diagnosed with pulmonary and urinary infections. All patients had antibiotic exposure in the

148 30 days prior to the initial detection of the polymyxin-resistant strain. The clinical  
149 characteristics of the patients involved in the outbreak are listed in Table 1. Outcome analysis  
150 showed that five patients infected with polymyxin-resistant *E. aerogenes* died by sepsis,  
151 giving an infection-attributable mortality rate of 55.5%.

152

### 153 **3.2 WGS and phylogenetic analysis**

154 The core genome phylogeny and MLST structure identified similar population and were  
155 used to classify the isolates into two strongly supported clonal groups. On the basis of SNPs, a  
156 maximum-likelihood phylogenetic tree was reconstructed showing that strains were closely  
157 related and partitioned into two clades. MLST analysis identified two different sequence  
158 types, ST93 (n = 5), belonged to clonal complex CC3 and ST16 (n = 3). ST93 had been  
159 previously described in Brazil, however because of the very recent release of *E.*  
160 *aerogenes* MLST profile, there is no sufficient information about the clonal characteristics  
161 and global distribution of this lineage. The high genetic similarity of strains suggests transfer  
162 events between patients showing that, measures must be implemented to avoid nosocomial  
163 transmission [23].

164

### 165 **3.4 Antimicrobial susceptibility and gene content**

166 Regarding the susceptibility profile all strains isolated exhibited high resistance rates  
167 to the antimicrobials tested (Table 2), including polymyxin B (MICs ranging from MIC<sub>50</sub>, 8  
168 mg/L to MIC<sub>50</sub>, 32 mg/L). Comparisons of these genes among the nine genomes showed that  
169 4,610 genes were shared by all the isolates. WGS analysis suggested distribution and  
170 dissemination of multiple resistance genes and plasmids which are key role in colonization,  
171 invasion and pathogenicity of the bacteria [18]. Resistance gene profiles varied between  
172 strains, with some harboring several beta-lactam, aminoglycoside, tetracycline and

173 fluoroquinolone resistance mechanisms. The *blaKPC-2* carbapenemase gene was identified in  
174 all isolates. In addition, the strains carried *blaCTX-M-15* (67%, n = 6), *blaTEM* (67%, n = 6) and  
175 *blaOXA-1* (84%, n = 21) ESBL-encoding genes. The genes selected for virulence typing were  
176 associated with virulent phenotypes in *Enterobacteriaceae* strains, including genes encoding  
177 colibactin, yersiniabactin and aerobactin determinants. By using PlasmidFinder, 10 different  
178 plasmid replicons were detected and each strain harbored three or more plasmids types. The  
179 high variability of plasmids and their spread among *Enterobacteriaceae* strains plays an  
180 important role for the transfer and the maintenance of antibiotic resistance specifying genes in  
181 clinical isolates [24].

182

### 183 **3.5 Colistin resistance**

184 To investigate mutational events related with polymyxin-resistance, the nucleotides  
185 sequences of *pmrA*, *pmrB*, *phoP*, *phoQ*, *crrB*, *soxS*, *soxR* and *mgrB* genes were analyzed and  
186 WGS data showed that the two clusters of colistin resistant isolates were linked with three  
187 separate mechanisms of mutational colistin resistance. The plasmid-encoded colistin  
188 resistance gene *mcr-1* was not detected. In opposite, mutations of selected genes associated  
189 with resistance to polymyxin were evaluated and are presented in Table 2. All strains  
190 exhibited alterations in the *phoP* gene including nonsynonymous mutations. The alterations  
191 were localized in two different amino acids positions (E218Q and Q221K). In addition, a  
192 partial deletion of the gene was identified in one isolate (EA6). A second potential mechanism  
193 of mutational colistin resistance, due to a D/G substitution at amino acid position 150 in *phoQ*  
194 was identified in a single isolate (EA39).

195 Recently, some studies suggest that overexpression of *acrAB-tolC* efflux pump is a  
196 marker of multidrug resistance linked to colistin in *Enterobacter* spp [2, 25, 26]. To evaluate  
197 its role as a potential polymyxin-resistance mechanism we investigate the sequences of the

198 *soxRS* genes responsible for regulate the expression of the *acrAB-tolC* efflux pump. In all  
199 strains was identified an A/T substitution at amino acid position 60 in *SoxS* gene. These  
200 mutations have not been identified in previous studies, however these alterations were shown  
201 to be critical for polymyxin-resistance, predicted as impacting the protein function.  
202 Alterations in the *mgrB*, *crrB*, *pmrA*, *pmrB* and *SoxR* genes were not detected. Although  
203 *MgrB* and *PmrAB* may be responsible for most polymyxin resistance in Gram-negative  
204 pathogens [7, 27, 28], our findings showed that the mechanisms of polymyxin resistance in *E.*  
205 *aerogenes* appear to be highly diverse. Furthermore, additional investigations are necessary to  
206 confirm the molecular mechanisms involved.

207 The emergence and spread of polymyxin-resistant strains have been reported,  
208 especially in those hospitals, where *bla<sub>KPC-2</sub>* is endemic, and the increased consumption of  
209 polymyxins have been proven to be major risk factors for the emergence of polymyxin-  
210 resistance [29, 30]. Previous studies have reported that high levels of antimicrobials including  
211 polymyxin are frequently administered in Brazilian ICUs, mainly after bacteria isolates have  
212 become resistant to almost all other available antibiotics [31]. In our study, we hypothesize  
213 that the polymyxin exposure triggered the transposition event that led to the modification of  
214 the genes in the first isolate of each clone. This study is limited by its small sample size as  
215 only includes the polymyxin-resistant *E. aerogenes* strains which were isolated during the  
216 study period. However, the emergence and clonal spread of mutational colistin resistance  
217 mediated by three distinct mechanisms over the course of three months is concerning  
218 especially among patients admitted in ICUs.

219

#### 220 **4. Conclusion**

221 Our findings showed that polymyxin-resistance may have occurred through mutational  
222 changes in genes involved in lipopolysaccharide synthesis (*phoPQ*) and regulation of *acrAB-*

223 *tolC* efflux pump (*soxS*). A careful and continued surveillance system that provides  
224 epidemiological and molecular information is important in order to follow the evolution of  
225 polymyxin-resistance in Brazil and to limit the risk of outbreaks caused by these high-risk  
226 clones.

227

## 228 **Acknowledgments**

229 This work was partially supported by the Conselho Nacional de Desenvolvimento  
230 Científico e Tecnológico (CNPq), Fundação de Apoio ao Desenvolvimento do Ensino,  
231 Ciência e Tecnologia do Estado de Mato Grosso do Sul (FUNDECT). Coordenação de  
232 Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior (CAPES), University of Cambridge and  
233 University of Oxford. K.E.S. received a scholarship from CAPES. Authorshave noconflicts of  
234 interest to declare.

235

## 236 **References**

- 237 [1] Davin-Regli A, Pagès J-M. Enterobacter aerogenes and Enterobacter cloacae; versatile  
238 bacterial pathogens confronting antibiotic treatment. *Frontiers in Microbiology*. 2015;6.
- 239 [2] McCusker MP, Alves Ferreira D, Cooney D, Martins Alves B, Fanning S, Pages JM, et al.  
240 Modulation of antimicrobial resistance in clinical isolates of Enterobacter aerogenes: A  
241 strategy combining antibiotics and chemosensitisers. *J Glob Antimicrob Resist*. 2019;16:187-  
242 98.
- 243 [3] Azevedo PAA, Furlan JPR, Oliveira-Silva M, Nakamura-Silva R, Gomes CN, Costa KRC,  
244 et al. Detection of virulence and beta-lactamase encoding genes in Enterobacter aerogenes and  
245 Enterobacter cloacae clinical isolates from Brazil. *Braz J Microbiol*. 2018;49 Suppl 1:224-8.
- 246 [4] Wang R, van Dorp L, Shaw LP, Bradley P, Wang Q, Wang X, et al. The global  
247 distribution and spread of the mobilized colistin resistance gene mcr-1. *Nature  
248 communications*. 2018;9:1179.
- 249 [5] Jeannot K, Bolard A, Plesiat P. Resistance to polymyxins in Gram-negative organisms. *Int  
250 J Antimicrob Agents*. 2017;49:526-35.
- 251 [6] Liu YY, Wang Y, Walsh TR, Yi LX, Zhang R, Spencer J, et al. Emergence of plasmid-  
252 mediated colistin resistance mechanism MCR-1 in animals and human beings in China: a  
253 microbiological and molecular biological study. *Lancet Infect Dis*. 2016;16:161-8.
- 254 [7] Hong YK, Ko KS. PmrAB and PhoPQ Variants in Colistin-Resistant Enterobacter spp.  
255 Isolates in Korea. 2019.

- 256 [8] Horan TC, Andrus M, Dudeck MA. CDC/NHSN surveillance definition of health care-  
257 associated infection and criteria for specific types of infections in the acute care setting. Am J  
258 Infect Control. 2008;36:309-32.
- 259 [9] Institute CaLS. Performance Standards for Antimicrobial Susceptibility Testing. CLSI  
260 supplement M100. Wayne, PA: Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute; 2017.
- 261 [10] Dung TTN, Duy PT, Sessions OM, Sangumathi UK, Phat VV, Tam PTT, et al. A  
262 universal genome sequencing method for rotavirus A from human fecal samples which  
263 identifies segment reassortment and multi-genotype mixed infection. BMC Genomics.  
264 2017;18:324.
- 265 [11] Wood DE, Salzberg SL. Kraken: ultrafast metagenomic sequence classification using  
266 exact alignments. Genome Biol. 2014;15:R46.
- 267 [12] Brown J, Pirrung M, McCue LA. FQC Dashboard: integrates FastQC results into a web-  
268 based, interactive, and extensible FASTQ quality control tool. Bioinformatics. 2017.
- 269 [13] Bankevich A, Nurk S, Antipov D, Gurevich AA, Dvorkin M, Kulikov AS, et al. SPAdes:  
270 a new genome assembly algorithm and its applications to single-cell sequencing. J Comput  
271 Biol. 2012;19:455-77.
- 272 [14] Seemann T. Prokka: rapid prokaryotic genome annotation. Bioinformatics.  
273 2014;30:2068-9.
- 274 [15] Page AJ, Cummins CA, Hunt M, Wong VK, Reuter S, Holden MT, et al. Roary: rapid  
275 large-scale prokaryote pan genome analysis. Bioinformatics. 2015;31:3691-3.
- 276 [16] Stamatakis A. RAxML version 8: a tool for phylogenetic analysis and post-analysis of  
277 large phylogenies. Bioinformatics. 2014;30:1312-3.
- 278 [17] Inouye M, Dashnow H, Raven LA, Schultz MB, Pope BJ, Tomita T, et al. SRST2: Rapid  
279 genomic surveillance for public health and hospital microbiology labs. Genome Med.  
280 2014;6:90.
- 281 [18] Holt KE, Wertheim H, Zadoks RN, Baker S, Whitehouse CA, Dance D, et al. Genomic  
282 analysis of diversity, population structure, virulence, and antimicrobial resistance in  
283 Klebsiella pneumoniae, an urgent threat to public health. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A.  
284 2015;112:E3574-81.
- 285 [19] Gupta SK, Padmanabhan BR, Diene SM, Lopez-Rojas R, Kempf M, Landraud L, et al.  
286 ARG-ANNOT, a new bioinformatic tool to discover antibiotic resistance genes in bacterial  
287 genomes. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 2014;58:212-20.
- 288 [20] Carattoli A, Zankari E, García-Fernández A, Voldby Larsen M, Lund O, Villa L, et al. In  
289 silico detection and typing of plasmids using PlasmidFinder and plasmid multilocus sequence  
290 typing. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 2014;58:3895-903.
- 291 [21] Choi Y, Chan AP. PROVEAN web server: a tool to predict the functional effect of amino  
292 acid substitutions and indels. Bioinformatics. 2015;31:2745-7.
- 293 [22] Siguier P, Perochon J, Lestrade L, Mahillon J, Chandler M. ISfinder: the reference centre  
294 for bacterial insertion sequences. Nucleic Acids Res. 2006;34:D32-6.
- 295 [23] De Florio L, Riva E, Giona A, Dedej E, Fogolari M, Cella E, et al. MALDI-TOF MS  
296 Identification and Clustering Applied to Enterobacter Species in Nosocomial Setting. Front  
297 Microbiol. 2018;9:1885.

- 298 [24] Rozwandowicz M, Hordijk J, Mevius DJ, Wagenaar JA, Brouwer MSM, Guerra B, et al.  
299 Plasmids carrying antimicrobial resistance genes in Enterobacteriaceae. Journal of  
300 Antimicrobial Chemotherapy. 2018;73:1121-37.
- 301 [25] Olaitan AO, Telke AA, Rolain J-M, Morand S. soxRS induces colistin hetero-resistance  
302 in Enterobacter asburiae and Enterobacter cloacae by regulating the acrAB-tolC efflux pump.  
303 Journal of Antimicrobial Chemotherapy. 2017;72:2715-21.
- 304 [26] Perez A, Poza M, Fernandez A, Fernandez Mdel C, Mallo S, Merino M, et al.  
305 Involvement of the AcrAB-TolC efflux pump in the resistance, fitness, and virulence of  
306 Enterobacter cloacae. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 2012;56:2084-90.
- 307 [27] Uechi K, Tada T, Shimada K, Nakasone I, Kirikae T, Fujita J. Emergence of a  
308 carbapenem-resistant and colistin-heteroresistant Enterobacter cloacae clinical isolate in  
309 Japan. Journal of infection and chemotherapy : official journal of the Japan Society of  
310 Chemotherapy. 2019;25:285-8.
- 311 [28] Haeili M, Javani A, Moradi J, Jafari Z, Feizabadi MM, Babaei E. MgrB Alterations  
312 Mediate Colistin Resistance in Klebsiella pneumoniae Isolates from Iran. Frontiers in  
313 microbiology. 2017;8:2470-.
- 314 [29] Kanwar A, Marshall SH, Perez F, Tomas M, Jacobs MR, Hujer AM, et al. Emergence of  
315 Resistance to Colistin During the Treatment of Bloodstream Infection Caused by Klebsiella  
316 pneumoniae Carbapenemase-Producing Klebsiella pneumoniae. Open forum infectious  
317 diseases. 2018;5:ofy054-ofy.
- 318 [30] Matheeussen V, Xavier BB, Mermans I, De Weerd A, Lammens C, Goossens H, et al.  
319 Emergence of colistin resistance during treatment of recurrent pneumonia caused by  
320 carbapenemase producing Klebsiella pneumoniae. Diagnostic microbiology and infectious  
321 disease. 2019.
- 322 [31] Sampaio JL, Gales AC. Antimicrobial resistance in Enterobacteriaceae in Brazil: focus  
323 on  $\beta$ -lactams and polymyxins. Braz J Microbiol. 2016;47 Suppl 1:31-7.
- 324

325

**Table 1.**Clinical characteristics of patients hospitalized in ICU and infected by polymyxin-resistant *E. aerogenes*.

<b>Strain</b>	<b>Age/Sex</b>	<b>Clinical isolates</b>	<b>Data of isolation</b>	<b>Length of stay (days)</b>	<b>Place prior to admission</b>	<b>Clinical signs of sepsis</b>	<b>Outcome</b>	<b>Exposure to antibiotics</b>	<b>Prior PMB (days)</b>
EA6	31/F	Blood	08/09/2016	29	Home	Yes	Death	Carbapenems/ Cephalosporins/ Polymyxin B	8
EA9	43/F	Tracheal aspirates	08/14/2016	88	Another hospital	No	Recovery	Carbapenems/ Cephalosporins	-
EA13	48/F	Tracheal aspirates	09/02/2016	87	Another hospital	No	Recovery	Carbapenems/ Cephalosporins	-
EA15	50/M	Urine	09/12/2016	84	Another hospital	No	Recovery	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems	-
EA21	38/M	Tracheal aspirates	09/18/2016	49	Another hospital	Yes	Death	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems	-
EA22	76/M	Blood	10/03/2016	19	Another hospital	Yes	Death	Aminoglycosides/ Carbapenems	-
EA39	48/F	Blood	10/05/2016	16	Another hospital	Yes	Death	Carbapenems/ Cephalosporins/ Polymyxin B	6
EA40_1	36/F	Blood	10/11/2016	29	Home	Yes	Death	Carbapenems/Glycycycline /Glycopeptide	-
EA46	33/F	Urine	10/23/2016	35	Home	No	Recovery	Aminoglycosides/Cephalosporins/ Penicillins	-

326

**Abbreviations:** M- Male; F- Female; ICU – Intensive care unit; PMB-polymyxin B.

327

328

329

330

331

332

333 **Table 2.** Phenotypic and molecular characterization of polymyxin-resistant *E. aerogenes* isolates.

Strain	ST	MICs (mg/L)												Mutation			
		CAZ	CTX	CRO	FEP	ATM	IPM	MEM	ETP	AMK	GEN	CIP	LEV	PMB	PhoP	PhoQ	SoxS
EA6	93	>256	>256	>256	>256	>32	>16	>16	>32	64	>32	16	8	16	delATN216	WT	A60T
EA9	93	>256	>256	>256	128	>32	>16	>16	>32	64	>32	16	8	16	E218Q	WT	A60T
EA13	93	>256	>256	>256	>256	>32	>16	>16	>32	64	>32	16	8	32	E218Q	WT	A60T
EA15	93	>256	>256	>256	128	>32	>16	>16	>32	32	>32	16	8	16	E218Q	WT	A60T
EA21	93	>256	>256	128	>256	>32	>16	>16	>32	32	>32	16	8	32	E218Q	WT	A60T
EA22	93	128	>256	>256	128	>32	>16	>16	>32	32	>32	16	8	32	E218Q	WT	A60T
EA39	16	>256	>256	>256	>256	>32	>16	>16	>32	64	>32	16	8	8	E218Q	D150G	A60T
EA40_1	16	>256	>256	128	>256	>32	>16	>16	>32	64	>32	16	8	8	Q221K	WT	A60T
EA46	16	128	>256	>256	>256	>32	>16	>16	>32	64	>32	16	8	8	E218Q	WT	A60T

334

335 **Abbreviations:** MIC - minimal inhibitory concentration; CEF - cephalothin; CAZ - ceftazidime; CTX - cefotaxime; CRO - ceftriaxone; FEP - cefepime;  
 336 ATM - aztreonam; IMP - imipenem; MEM - meropenem; ETP - ertapenem; AMK - amikacin; GEN - gentamicin; CIP - ciprofloxacin; LEV - levofloxacin;  
 337 PMB - polymyxin B. WT – Wild type; del – deletion;

338

339

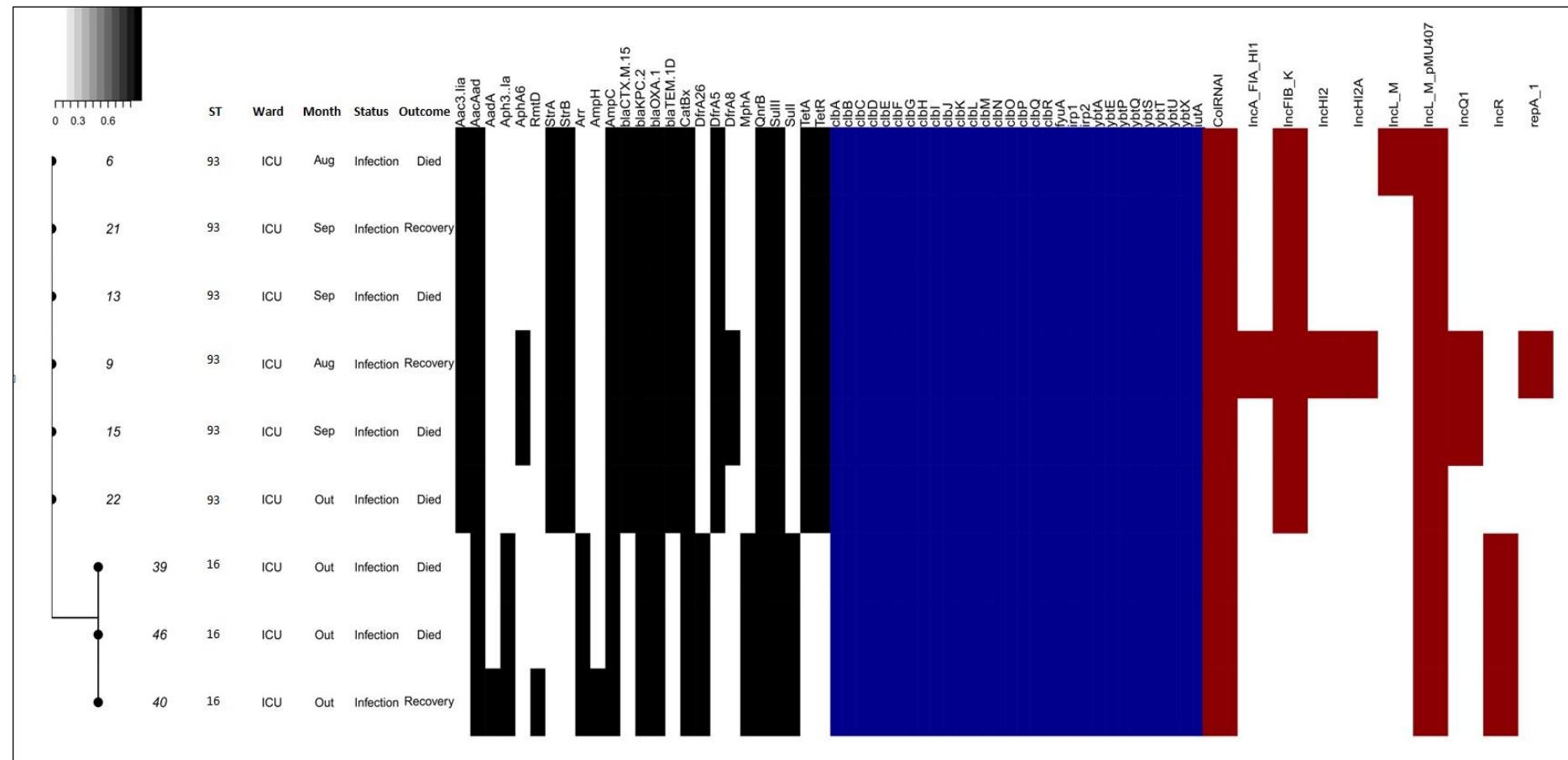
340

341

342

343

344



345

346 **Figure 1.** Maximum-likelihood phylogenetic tree and gene content of polymyxin-resistant *E. aerogenes* strains isolated from ICU. Black bars

347 represent the presence of resistance genes, blue bars the virulence genes and red bars the plasmid profile.

348

349

1 Artigo 3: Risk factors for polymyxin-resistant carbapenemase-  
2 producing *Enterobacteriaceae* in critically patients: An epidemiological and clinical  
3 study

4

5

6 **Short running title:** Risk factors for polymyxin-resistance.

7 2

8

9 **Clinical microbiology and Infection**

10 **Qualis: A1**

11 **FI: 5.3**

12

13 Link com as normas da revista:

14 <https://www.clinicalmicrobiologyandinfection.com/content/authorinfo?code=cmi-site>

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22 **\*Corresponding author Address:** Laboratório de Pesquisa em Ciências da  
23 Saúde/Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados. Rodovia Dourados - Itahum, km 12,  
24 Cidade Universitária, 79804970, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brasil. Phone: +55 67 3410-  
25 2225; Mobile: +55 67 99958-5355. E-mail address: s\_simionatto@yahoo.com.br

26 **ABSTRACT**

27 **Objectives:** The aim of this study was to assess the clinical impact and potential risk factors  
28 associated with polymyxin-resistance *Enterobacteriaceae* strains isolated from patients  
29 hospitalized in adult and neonatal Intensive Care Unit.

30 **Methods:** We conducted a case-control study of the risk factors and clinical outcomes of  
31 hospitalized patients from September/2015 to January/2017. Antimicrobial susceptibility of  
32 isolated polymyxin-resistance *Enterobacteriaceae* strains was determined by broth  
33 microdilution. The presence of resistance genes was evaluated by PCR and DNA sequencing.

34 **Results:** Renal failure ( $P = 0.02$ ; OR 11.37; 95% CI 1.0–128.63), urinary catheter ( $P = <0.01$ ;  
35 OR 4.16; 95% CI 38.82–366.07), transference between hospital units ( $P = 0.03$ ; OR 9.98;  
36 95% CI 1.01–98.42), carbapenem use ( $P < 0.01$ ; OR 45.49; 95% CI 6.93–298.62) and surgical  
37 procedure ( $P = <0.01$ ; OR 16.52; 95% CI 2.83–96.32) were risk factors for the acquisition of  
38 polymyxin-resistant strains in adult patients. For the neonatal patients, central venous catheter  
39 ( $P = <0.01$ ; OR 69.59; 95% CI 7.33–660.30) was the only risk factors independently  
40 associated with polymyxin-resistant. Analysis of the outcomes revealed that mortality rate  
41 was significantly higher in adults (66.6%) and newborns (23.5%) patients with polymyxin-  
42 resistant than those polymyxin-susceptible strains. In addition, polymyxin exposure ( $P < 0.01$ ;  
43 OR 4.46; 95% CI 1.63–12.22) and carbapenem exposure ( $p < 0.01$ ; OR 50.93; 95% CI 2.26–  
44 >999.999) were strongly associated with mortality. On the other hand aminoglycosides use  
45 ( $p < 0.03$ ; OR 0.06; 95% CI 0.004–0.97) was a protection factor for mortality by polymyxin-  
46 resistant strains.

47 **Conclusions:** Our findings showed that several risk factors were associated with polymyxin-  
48 resistance strains. Additionally the high mortality rates showed that acquisition of these  
49 strains is a predictor for unfavorable outcomes.

50 **Keywords:** Polymyxin-resistance, *Enterobacteriaceae*, risk factors, Intensive care units.

51     **Introduction**

52         Various member of the Enterobacteriaceae are a common cause of healthcare  
53         associated infections in critically ill patients, newborns and the immunocompromised [1, 2].  
54         Currently, the Enterobacteriaceae pose an even greater threat in healthcare associated  
55         infections as a consequence of the emergence of organisms that exhibit resistance to critical  
56         antimicrobials, such as *Klebsiella pneumoniae* that express carbapenemase (KPC) enzymes  
57         [3]. Resistance to critical antimicrobials leaves few alternatives, with the polymyxins being  
58         one of the few antimicrobial classes that retain activity carbapenemase producing  
59         organisms[4]. However, the use of polymyxins has inevitably led to polymyxin-resistant  
60         Enterobacteriaceae, which have been declared by the Centers for Disease Control and  
61         Prevention (CDC) an immediate public health threat that requires urgent and aggressive  
62         actions [5-7].

63         Molecular and biochemical studies have shown that the Enterobacteriaceae acquire  
64         resistance against polymyxins through intrinsic and transferable mechanisms [6]. The  
65         principal polymyxin resistance mechanisms the loss of lipopolysaccharide (LPS) mediated via  
66         a two-component regulatory system that causes the constitutive activation of LPS-modifying  
67         genes following the addition of 4-amino-4-deoxy-L-arabinose to lipid A[7-9]. Additionally, a  
68         plasmid-mediated colistin resistance gene (*mcr-1*) harbored by *Escherichia coli* and  
69         *Klebsiella pneumoniae* has also been described, demonstrating that polymyxin resistance can  
70         be horizontally transferred [10-12].

71         The surveillance of antimicrobial resistant organisms in healthcare facilities is critical  
72         for preventing outbreaks and improving patient management [1]. Additionally, the  
73         significance of polymyxin-resistant organisms and their association with high morbidity and  
74         mortality rates [11, 13, 14], means that such organisms should be monitored. Various studies  
75         have investigated the risk factors associated with polymyxin-resistant bacterial infections in

76 adults patients [13-15]; however, described risk factors for polymyxin-resistant bacterial  
77 infections in neonates are limited. In this context here, we performed a case-control study  
78 design to investigate the potential risk factors for acquisition of polymyxin-resistant  
79 carbapenemase-producing *Enterobacteriaceae* strains in adults and neonates hospitalized in  
80 Intensive Care Units (ICUs) in Brazil, as well as to describe mortality and clinical  
81 characteristics of these infections.

82

### 83 **Methods**

#### 84 *Study site and patients*

85 Data were collected from patients hospitalized in two public tertiary care hospitals  
86 located in distinct cities in Brazil (Hospital A and Hospital B), between September 2015 and  
87 January 2017. These respective facilities have 237 and 352 beds, distributed between  
88 infirmaries and the UTIs adult, pediatric, neonatal. Hospital A serves as a tertiary referral  
89 center for 32 cities, with an average of 9,800 annual admissions per year. Most patients  
90 admitted are resident Dourados, with the remainder resident in the surrounding cities. All data  
91 for this study originated from patients admitted onto the adult ICU (a 14-bed ward for  
92 critically ill patients), the neonatal ICU (a 10-bed ward), and the pediatric ICU (10-bed ward).  
93 The wards admit patients with a range of severe conditions and those transferred from clinical  
94 wards requiring critical care. Hospital B is a public institution that serves as a state reference  
95 center, with adult ICU (a 39-bed ward), neonatal ICU (a 10-bed ward), and pediatric ICU (8-  
96 bed ward), an average of 12,000 admissions per year and provides care for a variety of  
97 medical and surgical subspecialties.

98

99

100

101 *Study design*

102       The aim of the study was to identify risk factors for the acquisition of polymyxin-  
103 resistant carbapenemase-producing *Enterobacteriaceae* in critically ill patients. Consequently,  
104 we designed and performed a case-control study. A case was defined as a patient from whom  
105 a polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* organism was isolated from clinical cultures from  
106 any source during the study period. Controls were defined as patients from whom a  
107 polymyxin-susceptible *Enterobacteriaceae* isolated from a clinical culture from site during  
108 the study period in the first 48 hours after admission. Controls were recruited in a 2:1 ratio to  
109 cases. Case and controls were patients hospitalized on the ICUs and were selected from  
110 inpatients admitted within the study period matched for age, clinical manifestation, pathogen  
111 and hospital ward. Then the patient was removed from the selection pool for subsequent cases  
112 to avoid inclusion of the same patient more than once.

113       We conducted a three-part analysis: i) a case-control study in which cases were  
114 compared with controls to identify potential risk factors associated with isolation of  
115 polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* in patients hospitalized on the adult ICU, ii) a case-  
116 control study in which cases were compared with controls to identify potential risk factors  
117 associated with isolation of polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* in patients hospitalized  
118 on the neonatal ICU, and iii) a retrospective analysis to measure the mortality associated with  
119 the isolation of polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae*.

120

121 *Clinical data*

122       The clinical, nursing and microbiological records of patients hospitalized were  
123 retrospectively reviewed. The following data were recorded: demographics, medical history,  
124 co-morbidities (diabetes mellitus, cardiovascular disease, renal failure, respiratory failure,  
125 chronic obstructive pulmonary disease, alcoholism, tabagism, neoplasia, neurological disease,

126 sepsis, substance misuse, HIV infection, decubitus ulcers, active cancer, and hypertension),  
127 location prior to admission, ward of admission, hospital course (duration and ward location),  
128 invasive procedures (devices use and surgery), mechanical ventilation, total parenteral  
129 nutrition, urinary catheter, drainage tube, nasogastric tube, tracheal intubation, treatment with  
130 immunosuppressive drugs and source of infection (blood, urinary tract, wound, respiratory  
131 source, or other). The same data were recorded for neonates with addition of type of birth,  
132 birth weight, gestational age, premorbid conditions such as preterm birth (cardiac, lung or  
133 renal dysplasia) and congenital malformations.

134 All antibiotics administered for  $\geq$  24 hours during the current hospitalization were  
135 recorded. The information collected included the drug name, start date, dose, route of  
136 administration, dosing frequency and total duration of use. Both individual and cumulative  
137 antibiotic exposures were evaluated. Data regarding the clinical outcome (recovery/death)  
138 were reviewed and death due to any cause or death attributable to infection was assessed.  
139 Septic shock was defined as sepsis associated with organ dysfunction, accompanied by  
140 persistent hypotension following volume replacement.

141

#### 142 *Bacterial identification and antimicrobial susceptibility testing*

143 The definitions of the CDC were used to determine whether an isolated organism was  
144 associated with colonization or infection. Briefly, colonizers were defined as bacteria  
145 permanently or temporarily present in the skin or mucous membranes of the patient,  
146 dissociated from the signs or symptoms of infectious disease. Clinical infection was defined  
147 by medical diagnosis according to clinical criteria (sepsis, fever, changes in frequency or  
148 color of secretions, or new radiological findings) associated with the decision to initiate  
149 antimicrobial therapy, as well as isolation of a polymyxin-resistant organism [16]. Bacterial  
150 species identification and antimicrobial susceptibility testing were performed using the BD

151 Phoenix™ system (Franklin Lakes, NJ, USA) according to the manufacturer's  
152 recommendations.

153 After isolation and identification, the minimal inhibitory concentrations (MICs) of  
154 various antimicrobials were determined by broth microdilution following the  
155 recommendations of the Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute guidelines (CLSI) [17].  
156 Stock solutions of the tested antimicrobials were prepared by dissolving the chemical in  
157 appropriate solvents and diluents as described by the manufacturer. The following  
158 antimicrobials were tested: cefotaxime, ceftazidime, ceftriaxone, cefepime, aztreonam,  
159 ertapenem, imipenem, meropenem, amikacin, gentamicin, ciprofloxacin, levofloxacin, and  
160 polymyxin B. The "American Type Culture Collection" (ATCC®) *Escherichia coli* ATCC®  
161 25922 and *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* ATCC® 27853 strains were used as quality controls.  
162 Susceptibility results were interpreted according to CLSI [17].

163

#### 164 *Antimicrobial resistance mechanisms*

165 Genomic DNA was extracted from fresh cultures; concentrations and purities were  
166 determined by spectrophotometer (BioDrop, Walnut Creek, CA, USA). The presence of β-  
167 lactamase (*bla*TEM-like, *bla*SHV-like, *bla*CTX-M-1-like, *bla*CTX-M-2-like, *bla*CTX-M-8-like, *bla*CTX-M-14-like,  
168 *bla*GES-like, *bla*KPC-like, *bla*NDM-like, *bla*IMP-like, *bla*SPM-like, *bla*VIM-like, *bla*SIM-like, *bla*NDM-like and  
169 *bla*OXA-48-like) and polymyxin-resistance genes (*mcr-1*) were evaluated by PCR using specific,  
170 previously described, primers [10, 18]. To investigate chromosomal polymyxin-resistance  
171 mechanism the nucleotides sequences of *pmrA*, *pmrB*, *phoP*, *phoQ*, *crrB*, *soxS*, *soxR* and  
172 *mgrB* genes were sequenced and compared to sequence from a polymyxin-susceptible  
173 organism.

174

175

176 *Statistical analysis*

177 All clinical data were deposited in the Research Electronic Data Capture (Redcap)  
178 database and statistical analysis was performed by SAS v.9.2 (SAS Institute, Cary, NC,  
179 USA), using univariate and multivariate models. Dichotomized and categorical data were  
180 analyzed with the Chi-square test or Fisher's exact test. For continuous variables, *t*-test or  
181 ANOVA was used. Univariate analyses were performed to verify the associations between the  
182 dependent and independent variables and those achieving a pre-specified level of significance  
183 ( $p<0.2$ ) were included in the multivariable analysis, ( $p<0.05$ ) was considered statistically  
184 significant. To evaluate the strength of associations, a logistic regression analysis was used to  
185 estimate the crude, adjusted odds ratios (OR) and 95% confidence intervals (CIs).

186

187 *Ethical standards*

188 This study was conducted with the approval of the Research Ethics Committee from  
189 the Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados (no. 877292/2014).

190

## 191 **Results**

192 *Patients characteristics*

193 There were 1,067 episodes of infection/colonization with *Enterobacteriaceae* during  
194 the study period. A total of 695 cases were identified in patients admitted to intensive care  
195 units (adult ICU: 490, neonatal ICU: 108 and pediatric ICU: 95 patients). Throughout the  
196 study period polymyxin-resistant and carbapenemase-producing *Enterobacteriaceae* were  
197 isolated from 53 patients. Out of those 53 patients carrying polymyxin-resistant strains, 36  
198 were admitted at the adult ICU and 17 were admitted at the neonatal ICU. We compared data  
199 from the 53 cases with 106 controls (72 adult and 34 neonatal patients) (Figure 1).

200

201 Among the adult patients (cases and controls) the median age was 56 years (range 27–  
202 81 years) and the majority was female (64; 59%). Forty-six (29%) had a history of previous  
203 hospitalization and strains were recovered from patients from 5 to 15 days following  
204 admission. There were no significant differences ( $P > 0.05$ ) among cases and controls with  
205 regard to baseline demographics. The neonatal patients (cases and controls) included in the  
206 study, had a median gestational age of 34 weeks (range 27–40 weeks) and a median birth  
207 weight of 2.1 kg (range: 0.9 – 3.9 kg). There were no significant differences in clinical  
208 presentations between patients with polymyxin-resistant and polymyxin-susceptible  
209 organisms. The demographic and clinical data of patients included in this study are shown in  
210 Table 1 and 2.

211

212 *Coexistence of polymyxin and carbapenem resistance*

213 Among the polymyxin-resistant isolates, the most frequently identified species was *K.*  
214 *pneumoniae* (74%; 39/53), followed by *E. aerogenes* (21%; 11/53) and *E.coli* (5%; 3/53).  
215 Antimicrobial susceptibility testing results demonstrated that all organisms were resistant to  
216 all the tested antimicrobial, including imipenem ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >8 mg/L), meropenem ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >16  
217 mg/L), ertapenem ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >32 mg/L), and polymyxin B ( $\text{MIC}_{50}$ , >4 mg/L). Screening for  
218 carbapenem resistance genes found that 98% of organism harbored *bla*<sub>KPC</sub> and all organisms  
219 carried more than one ESBL gene, including *bla*<sub>CTX-M</sub> (98%), *bla*<sub>SHV</sub> (74%) and *bla*<sub>TEM</sub> (81%).  
220 The plasmid-mediated colistin resistance gene *mcr-1* was not detected. Regarding polymyxin-  
221 resistance several mutations in *mgrB* gene were observed in all *K. pneumoniae* strains. In the  
222 *E. aeregonenes* isolates the polymyxin-resistance occurred through mutational changes in  
223 *phoPQ* and *soxS* genes.

224

225

226 *Risk factors analysis for adult patients*

227        Adult patients (n=108) were evaluated and univariate analysis found multiple clinical  
228    factors including diabetes mellitus, hypertension, decubitus ulcers, pulmonary disease,  
229    chronic heart failure, pulmonary diseases, neurometabolic disease, neoplasia, hematologic  
230    diseases, organ transplantation, previous surgery and the use of invasive devices (mechanical  
231    ventilation, central venous catheter, urinary catheter) were associated with polymyxin-  
232    resistant organisms. Additionally, previous hospital admission, prolonged hospital stay,  
233    transfer between hospital units, and the use of antimicrobials (aminoglycosides, carbapenems,  
234    cephalosporins, fluoroquinolones and polymyxins) were associated with polymyxin-resistant  
235    organisms (Table 1).

236        A multivariate analysis revealed that renal failure ( $p=0.02$ ; OR 11.37; 95CI 1.0–  
237    128.63), urinary catheter ( $p<0.01$ ; OR 4.16; 95CI 38.82–366.07), transfer between hospital  
238    units ( $p=0.03$ ; OR 9.98; 95% CI 1.01–98.42), use of carbapenems ( $p<0.01$ ; OR 45.49; 95CI  
239    6.93–298.62) and having a surgical procedure ( $p=0.01$ ; OR 16.52; 95CI 2.83–96.32) were all  
240    independently associated with the isolation of polymyxin-resistant organisms. Most patients  
241    infected with polymyxin-resistant organisms had various surgical procedures including  
242    tracheostomy (42.9%; 9/21), gastrointestinal surgeries (38.1%; 8/21), nefrectomy (14.3%;  
243    3/21), and cesarean section (4.7%; 1/21).

244

245 *Risk factors analysis for neonates*

246        Neonatal patients (n=51) were evaluated and univariate analysis found multiple  
247    comorbidities including extremely low weight, congenital heart disease, meconium aspiration  
248    syndrome, previous hospitalization, use of invasive devices (central venous catheter,  
249    orotracheal tube, nasogastric tube, and nasoenteric tube), and previous antimicrobial exposure  
250    (aminoglycosides, penicilins/ $\beta$ -lactamase inhibitors and carbapenems) were all associated with

251 the isolation of polymyxin-resistant organisms. A multivariate analysis showed that central  
252 venous catheter ( $p<0.01$ ; OR 69.59; 95CI 7.33–660.30), was the only risk factor  
253 independently associated with the acquisition of polymyxin-resistant organisms (Table 2).  
254 Patients with central venous catheter had the device used for a median of 17 days (range: 5 –  
255 31 days). Patients with central venous catheter remained using the device a median of 17 days  
256 (range: 5 – 31 days). The maternal comorbidity most frequently associated with neonates was  
257 hypertensive disease of pregnancy ( $P = 0.02$ ; OR 0.15; 95% CI 0.02–0.87) (Table S1).

258

259 *Outcome study*

260 Mortality was significantly higher in patients infected with polymyxin-resistant than in  
261 those with polymyxin-susceptible strains, 66.6% vs. 18.1%, respectively ( $p<0.01$ ; OR 8.01;  
262 95CI 3.63–17.69). Although mortality was higher in neonates infected with polymyxin-  
263 resistant strains (23.5%) than neonates infected with polymyxin-susceptible organisms  
264 (5.8%), this difference was not statistically significant ( $p=0.06$ ; OR 0.20; 95CI 0.03–1.24).  
265 Overall, mortality at 30-days after polymyxin-resistant isolation was recorded in 36.1%  
266 (n=13/36) of adult patients and 11.7% (n=2/17) of neonates. A Kaplan–Meier survival  
267 analysis showed that the cumulative probability of death in the 30 days after infection was  
268 significantly higher for patients infected with polymyxin-resistance strains ( $p<0.01$ ) (Figure  
269 2). We additionally aimed to identify the risk factors associated with mortality in the adult  
270 patients with polymyxin-resistant strains. In a multivariable analysis carbapenem exposure  
271 ( $p<0.01$ ; OR 50.93; 95% CI 2.26–>999.999) was strongly associated with mortality (Table 3).  
272 In addition, the multivariable analysis showed that use of aminoglycosides ( $p=0.03$ ; OR 0.06;  
273 95% CI 0.004–0.97) was a protection factor for mortality by polymyxin-resistant strains  
274 (Table 3). The majority of these patients were submitted to a combined therapy with  
275 polymyxin.

276

277 **Discussion**

278 Infections caused by polymyxin-resistant strains are becoming a serious problem ICUs  
279 and are of great concern because of the limited treatment options and unfavorable impact on  
280 prognosis [6, 13]. In the present study, we described the clinical characteristics, risk factors  
281 and outcome associated with polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae* strain in adult and  
282 neonatal population admitted in ICUs. We showed that renal failure, surgical procedure,  
283 indwelling devices (catheter urinary) and transference between hospital units were risk factors  
284 for the acquisition of polymyxin-resistant strains. Previous hospitalization, prior carbapenem-  
285 resistant infection and antibiotic exposure [4, 11, 13, 19] have been described as risk factors.  
286 There are few published reports of clinical risk factors for polymyxin resistance, and most of  
287 them reported only association [13, 15, 20]. Patients with critical illness have increased risk  
288 for infections [21]. In our study patients submitted to surgical procedures and carbapenem  
289 exposure had an impressive 16.5 and 45.5, respectively fold risk to developing polymyxin-  
290 resistance infection and this could contribute to the significantly increased mortality rate of  
291 these patients.

292 Regarding the neonates, our study suggested that several comorbidities, previous  
293 hospitalization, use of invasive devices and antibiotic exposure were associated with  
294 polymyxin-resistant strains, however the key find is that only central venous catheter was  
295 identified as an independent risk factor after adjustments in the multivariate model. Newborns  
296 submitted to central venous catheter had 69.59% more chances to acquiring a polymyxin-  
297 resistant strain. Although previous studies have identified risk factor associated with  
298 development of polymyxin-resistant infection, to the best of our knowledge this is the first  
299 study performed to identify risk factors and clinical outcomes in a neonatal population. Most  
300 neonates had underlying disease and were submitted to at least one invasive procedure that

301 put them at a higher risk. Previous studies reported these factors associated with the  
302 immunocompromised system which may favor the acquisition of multidrug-resistant  
303 infections [22-24].

304 The overall mortality rate of patients infected with polymyxin resistant strains was  
305 significantly higher than that reported in previous studies [4, 11, 13, 25]. On the other hand,  
306 the 30-day mortality was lower than identified in previous studies [25, 26]. Even though the  
307 acquisitions of polymyxin-resistant strains play an important role in the high mortality rates,  
308 they do not constitute the only risk factor responsible for the poor outcomes observed,  
309 considering that the patients displayed several unfavorable clinical conditions [21, 26]. In this  
310 study, the main predictors for mortality included carbapenem and polymyxin exposure. In  
311 addition the limited treatment options can contribute to the critical outcomes [6, 7, 19].  
312 However in this study aminoglycosides use was identified as a protection factor for mortality  
313 caused by polymyxin-resistant strains, representing a good option for combination therapy  
314 with polymyxin.

315 Although the presence of *mcr* genes in *Enterobacteriaceae* strains has already been  
316 reported in Brazil [27-29], in this study no isolate carried the *mcr-1* gene. Concerning about  
317 polymyxin resistance we also investigated alterations in the *mgrB* chromosomal gene and  
318 insertional inactivation of *mgrB* by insertion sequences was most often associated with  
319 resistance in all *K. pneumoniae* strains. No alterations in the *mgrB* gene were found in the  
320 remaining isolates; however the *E aerogenes* presented point mutationi the *phoPQ* and *soxS*  
321 genes. Concerning about *E.coli* strains no alterations were found in the genes mentioned  
322 above, these findings indicate that the primary mechanism of polymyxin resistance in these  
323 strains is mediated by other genes involved in the LPS modifications as reported in previous  
324 studies [7, 30].

325 There were some limitations in this study. Firstly, it was a retrospective study, so  
326 further prospective and multicenter studies are needed. Secondly, the small number of  
327 neonates included may have impacted in the significant findings and the data in this  
328 population is very limited. Thus, more surveillance studies in newborn patients are  
329 recommended in the future. Besides the limitations, our study adds to the literature as provide  
330 insights of which patients can possibly be mainly affected and how polymyxin resistance may  
331 be introduced in similar settings. In addition this is the first study in South America to  
332 evaluated risk factors for acquisition of polymyxin-resistant strains.

333 In conclusion, the strengths of this study are the identification of several risk factors  
334 associated with the acquisition of polymyxin-resistant strains in both adult and neonatal  
335 populations. Awareness of these patients' specific risk factors may assist providers with the  
336 selection of the most appropriate management. Our results highlight the importance of  
337 antimicrobial stewardship efforts in minimizing unnecessary use. In addition due to limited  
338 alternative therapeutic options, adherence to infection control protocols is of great importance  
339 in order to reduce dissemination of these isolates.

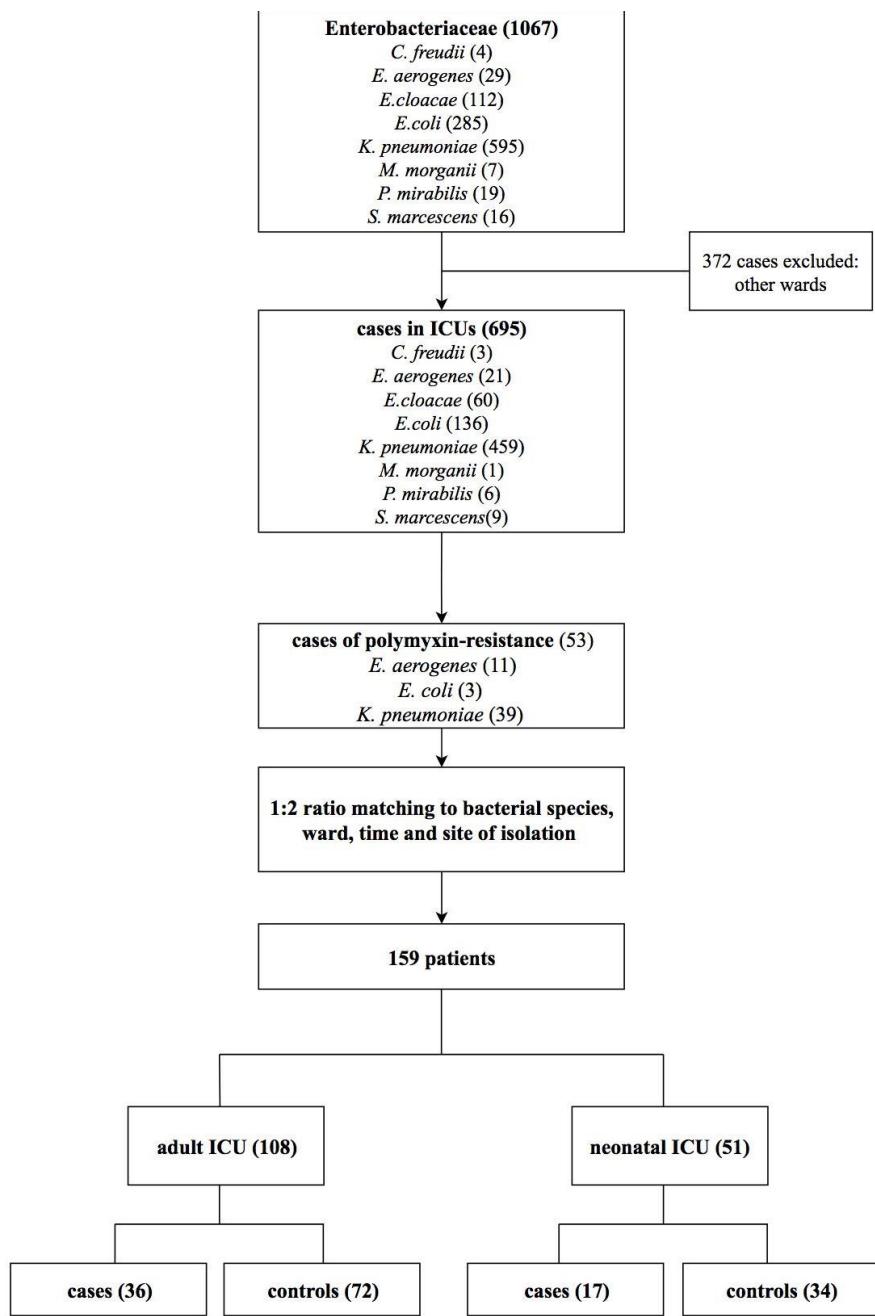
340

## 341 **References**

- 342 [1] T. Gurieva, M.J.D. Dautzenberg, M. Gniadkowski, L.P.G. Derde, M.J.M. Bonten, M.C.J.  
343 Bootsma, Clinical infectious diseases : an official publication of the Infectious Diseases  
344 Society of America 66(4) (2018) 489-493.
- 345 [2] K. van Loon, A.F. Voor In 't Holt, M.C. Vos, Antimicrob Agents Chemother 62(1) (2018).
- 346 [3] D.J. Livorsi, M.L. Chorazy, M.L. Schweizer, E.C. Balkenende, A.E. Blevins, R. Nair,  
347 M.H. Samore, R.E. Nelson, K. Khader, E.N. Perencevich, Antimicrob Resist Infect Control 7  
348 (2018) 55.
- 349 [4] C.M. de Maio Carrillho, J.J. Gaudereto, R.C. Martins, V.A. de Castro Lima, L.M. de  
350 Oliveira, M.R. Urbano, J.S. Perozin, A.S. Levin, S.F. Costa, Diagnostic microbiology and  
351 infectious disease 87(3) (2017) 253-257.
- 352 [5] A. Govindaraj Vaithinathan, A. Vanitha, Perspectives in public health 138(2) (2018) 87-  
353 88.
- 354 [6] K. Jeannot, A. Bolard, P. Plesiat, Int J Antimicrob Agents 49(5) (2017) 526-535.

- 355 [7] F. Rossi, R. Girardello, A.P. Cury, T.S. Di Gioia, J.N. Almeida, Jr., A.J. Duarte, The  
356 Brazilian journal of infectious diseases : an official publication of the Brazilian Society of  
357 Infectious Diseases 21(1) (2017) 98-101.
- 358 [8] A.O. Olaitan, S. Morand, J.M. Rolain, Front Microbiol 5 (2014) 643.
- 359 [9] N. Prim, A. Rivera, P. Coll, B. Mirelis, Int J Antimicrob Agents 50(2) (2017) 281.
- 360 [10] Y.Y. Liu, Y. Wang, T.R. Walsh, L.X. Yi, R. Zhang, J. Spencer, Y. Doi, G. Tian, B.  
361 Dong, X. Huang, L.F. Yu, D. Gu, H. Ren, X. Chen, L. Lv, D. He, H. Zhou, Z. Liang, J.H. Liu,  
362 J. Shen, Lancet Infect Dis 16(2) (2016) 161-8.
- 363 [11] Y. Wang, G.B. Tian, R. Zhang, Y. Shen, J.M. Tyrrell, X. Huang, H. Zhou, L. Lei, H.Y.  
364 Li, Y. Doi, Y. Fang, H. Ren, L.L. Zhong, Z. Shen, K.J. Zeng, S. Wang, J.H. Liu, C. Wu, T.R.  
365 Walsh, J. Shen, Lancet Infect Dis 17(4) (2017) 390-399.
- 366 [12] M.G. Wise, M.A. Estabrook, D.F. Sahm, G.G. Stone, K.M. Kazmierczak, PLoS One  
367 13(4) (2018) e0195281.
- 368 [13] A.C. Buchler, C. Gehringer, A.F. Widmer, A. Egli, S. Tschudin-Sutter, Euro surveillance  
369 : bulletin European sur les maladies transmissibles = European communicable disease bulletin  
370 23(30) (2018).
- 371 [14] C.C. Lai, Y.T. Lin, Y.T. Lin, M.C. Lu, Z.Y. Shi, Y.S. Chen, L.S. Wang, S.H. Tseng,  
372 C.N. Lin, Y.H. Chen, W.C. Ko, F.D. Wang, P.R. Hsueh, T. Infection Control Society of, Int J  
373 Antimicrob Agents (2018).
- 374 [15] N. Prim, M. Turbau, A. Rivera, J. Rodriguez-Navarro, P. Coll, B. Mirelis, The Journal of  
375 infection 75(6) (2017) 493-498.
- 376 [16] T.C. Horan, M. Andrus, M.A. Dudeck, Am J Infect Control 36(5) (2008) 309-32.
- 377 [17] C. Institute, L. Standards, Performance Standards for AntimicrobialSusceptibility  
378 Testing, 2016.
- 379 [18] G. Braun, R. Cayo, A.P. Matos, J. de Mello Fonseca, A.C. Gales, Int J Antimicrob  
380 Agents 51(3) (2018) 522-527.
- 381 [19] S.E. Richter, L. Miller, D.Z. Uslan, D. Bell, K. Watson, R. Humphries, J.A. McKinnell, J  
382 Clin Microbiol 56(9) (2018).
- 383 [20] O. Zarkotou, S. Pournaras, E. Voulgari, G. Chrysos, A. Prekates, D. Voutsinas, K.  
384 Themeli-Digalaki, A. Tsakris, J Clin Microbiol 48(6) (2010) 2271-4.
- 385 [21] S. Li, X. Jia, C. Li, H. Zou, H. Liu, Y. Guo, L. Zhang, Infection and drug resistance 11  
386 (2018) 1225-1235.
- 387 [22] Y. Ozsurekci, K. Aykac, A.B. Cengiz, S.T. Basaranoglu, B. Sancak, S. Karahan, A.  
388 Kara, M. Ceyhan, Diagnostic microbiology and infectious disease 87(4) (2017) 359-364.
- 389 [23] Y.B. Rao, Z.X. Ren, J.J. Zhong, X.M. Zhong, B. Cao, D.M. Chen, X.N. Pan, Y.P. Jia,  
390 P.M. Gao, B.Y. Yang, Q. Zhong, J. Yang, C. Collaborative Study Group of Neonatal Hospital  
391 Infection, J Hosp Infect 98(3) (2018) 305-308.
- 392 [24] A.M. Sultan, W.A. Seliem, Sultan Qaboos University medical journal 18(1) (2018) e75-  
393 e80.
- 394 [25] M. Papadimitriou-Olivgeris, C. Bartzavali, A. Spyropoulou, A. Lambropoulou, N.  
395 Sioulas, S. Vamvakopoulou, G. Karpetas, I. Spiliopoulou, T. Vrettos, E.D. Anastassiou, F.

- 396 Fligou, M. Christofidou, M. Marangos, Diagnostic microbiology and infectious disease 92(3)  
397 (2018) 235-240.
- 398 [26] I. Machuca, B. Gutierrez-Gutierrez, I. Gracia-Ahufinger, F. Rivera Espinar, A. Cano, J.  
399 Guzman-Puche, E. Perez-Nadales, C. Natera, M. Rodriguez, R. Leon, J.J. Caston, F.  
400 Rodriguez-Lopez, J. Rodriguez-Bano, J. Torre-Cisneros, Antimicrob Agents Chemother 61(8)  
401 (2017).
- 402 [27] T.V. Dalmolin, A.F. Martins, A.P. Zavascki, D. de Lima-Morales, A.L. Barth,  
403 Diagnostic microbiology and infectious disease 90(2) (2018) 132-133.
- 404 [28] M. Pillonetto, A. Mazzetti, G.N. Becker, C.A. Siebra, L. Arend, A.L. Barth, Diagnostic  
405 microbiology and infectious disease (2018).
- 406 [29] F. Rossi, R. Girardello, C. Morais, A.P. Cury, L.F. Martins, A.M. da Silva, E. Abdala,  
407 J.C. Setubal, A.J. da Silva Duarte, Clinics 72(10) (2017) 642-644.
- 408 [30] C.A. Aires, P.S. Pereira, M.D. Asensi, A.P. Carvalho-Assef, Antimicrob Agents  
409 Chemother 60(11) (2016) 6969-6972.
- 410
- 411
- 412
- 413
- 414
- 415
- 416
- 417
- 418
- 419

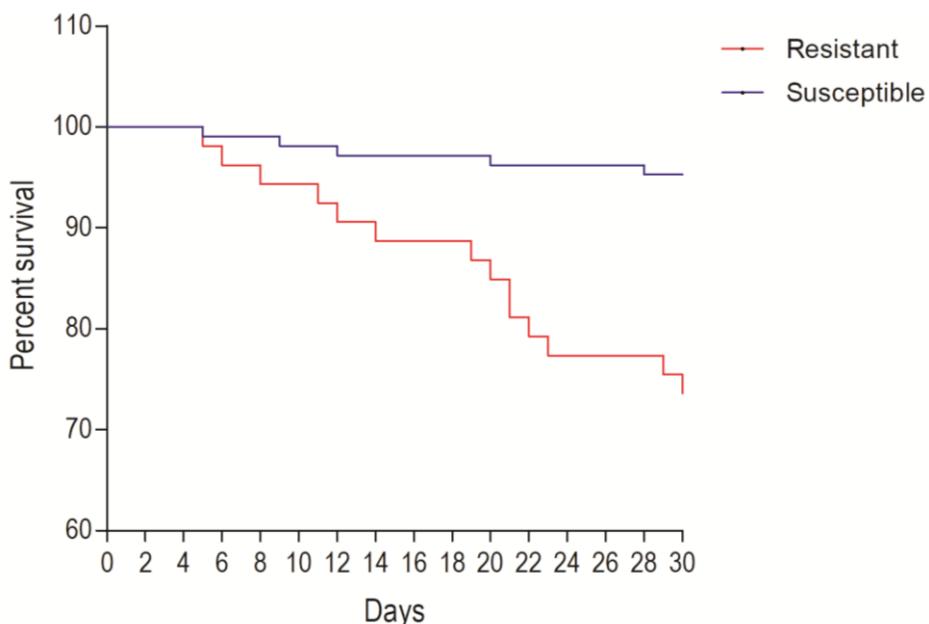


420

421 **Figure 1.** Flowchart of the definition and selection of cases and controls included in the study

422 of risk factors for polymyxin-resistant *Enterobacteriaceae*.

423



424

425 **Figure 2.** Kaplan–Meier probability estimate for the 30-day mortality of *Enterobacteriaceae*  
426 infection. The red line represents patients with infection caused by polymyxin-resistant; the  
427 blue line represents patients with infection caused by polymyxin-susceptible strains.

428

429

430

431

432

433

434

435

436 **Table 1.** Summary of risk factors associated with polymyxin-resistance *Enterobacteriaceae* strains isolated from adult patients.

437

<b>Risk factors</b>	<b>Case patients n=36</b>	<b>Control patients n=72</b>	<b>Univariable analysis</b>		<b>Multivariable analysis</b>	
	(%)	(%)	<b>OR (95% CI)</b>	<b>P-value</b>	<b>OR (95% CI)</b>	<b>P-value</b>
Age (years)	61 σ 20.9	52 σ 21.9			0.70	
Female	19 (52.8)	44 (51.1)	1.40 (0.62-3.15)	0.40		
<b>Comorbidities</b>						
Diabetes mellitus	16 (44.4)	18 (25)	0.41 (0.17-0.97)	<b>0.04</b>		
Alcoholism	3 (8.3)	6 (8.3)	1.0 (0.23-4.25)	1.0		
Hypertension	21 (58.3)	27 (37.5)	0.42 (0.18-0.96)	<b>0.04</b>		
Decubitus ulcers	5 (13.8)	0	0.86 (0.75-0.98)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		
Pulmonary disease	4 (11.1)	2 (2.7)	0.22 (0.03-1.31)	<b>0.07</b>		
Chronic heart failure	10 (27.7)	7 (9.7)	0.28 (0.09-0.81)	<b>0.01</b>		
Chronic renal failure	14 (38.8)	5 (6.9)	0.11 (0.03-0.36)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>	11.37 (1.0-128.63)	<b>0.02</b>
Substance abuse	2 (5.5)	1 (1.3)	0.23 (0.02-2.73)	0.21		
Smoking history	7 (19.4)	9 (12.5)	0.59 (0.2-1.74)	0.33		
Neurological disease	5 (13.8)	1 (1.3)	0.08 (0.01-0.77)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		

Neoplasia	4 (11.1)	2 (2.7)	0.22 (0.03-1.31)	<b>0.07</b>
Hematologic Diseases	3 (8.3)	1 (1.3)	0.15 (0.01-1.54)	<b>0.07</b>
Organ transplantation	2 (5.5)	0	0.94 (0.87-1.0)	<b>0.04</b>
Pulmonary edema	5 (13.8)	0	0.86 (0.75-0.98)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
HIV infection	4 (11.1)	5 (6.9)	0.59 (0.15-2.37)	0.46
<b>Hospitalization</b>				
Mechanical ventilation	21 (58.3)	10 (13.8)	0.11 (0.04-0.29)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Previous surgery	21 (58.3)	9 (12.5)	0.12 (0.05-0.32)	<b>&lt;0.01</b> 16.52 (2.83-96.32) <b>&lt;0.01</b>
Central venous catheter	23 (63.8)	14 (19.4)	0.13 (0.05-0.36)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Urinary catheter	17 (47.2)	4 (5.5)	0.06 (0.01-0.21)	<b>&lt;0.01</b> 4.16 (38.82-368.07) <b>&lt;0.01</b>
Use of immunosuppressive agents	0	2 (2.7)	1.02 (0.98-1.06)	0.31
Hemodialysis	7 (19.4)	2 (2.7)	0.11 (0.02-0.60)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Nasogastric tube	17 (47.2)	16 (22.2)	0.31 (0.13-0.75)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Chest drainage	5 (13.8)	2 (2.7)	0.17 (0.03-0.96)	<b>0.02</b>
Abdominal drainage	5 (13.8)	0	0.86 (0.75-0.98)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Peritoneal dialysis	2 (5.5)	0	0.94 (0.87-1.02)	<b>0.04</b>

Previous hospital admission	19 (52.8)	10 (13.8)	0.14 (0.05-0.36)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		
Prolonged hospital stay	18 (50)	15 (20.7)	6.93 (2.72-17.65)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		
Transfer between hospital	15 (41.6)	3 (4.1)	0.06 (0.01-0.23)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>	9.98 (1.01-98.42)	<b>0.03</b>
units						
<b>Use of antimicrobials</b>	22 (61.1)	20 (27.7)	0.24 (0.10-0.57)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		
Previous exposure	30 (83.3)	47 (65.2)	2.65 (0.97-7.24)	<b>0.05</b>		
Aminoglycosides	16 (44.4)	6 (8.3)	0.11 (0.03-0.32)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		
β-lactam	17 (47.2)	27 (37.5)	0.67 (0.29-1.51)	0.33		
Carbapenems	25 (69.4)	13 (18.1)	0.09 (0.03-0.24)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>	45.49 (6.93-298.62)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Cephalosporins	12 (33.3)	14 (19.4)	0.48 (0.19-1.19)	<b>0.11</b>		
Fluoroquinolones	3 (8.3)	2 (2.7)	0.31 (0.05-1.97)	<b>0.19</b>		
Polymyxins	12 (33.3)	3 (4.1)	0.08 (0.02-0.36)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		

438

439 Abbreviations: **OR**- Odds Ratio; **CI**- Confidence intervals; **σ** – Standard deviation.

440

441

442

443

444

445 **Table 2.** Summary of risk factors associated with polymyxin-resistance *Enterobacteriaceae* strains isolated from neonatal patients.

446

Risk factor	Case patients n=17		Control patients n=34		Univariate analysis		Multivariable analysis	
	(%)	(%)			OR (95% CI)	P-value	OR (95% CI)	P-value
Gestational age (weeks)	34,5 σ 4.04		35 σ 3.54			0.86		
Female	9 (52.9)		14 (41.1)		0.62 (0.19-2.0)	0.42		
<b>Neonate weight</b>								
Small for gestational age	11 (64.7)		14 (41.1)		0.38 (0.11-1.27)	0.11		
Low weight	4 (23.5)		7 (20.5)		0.84 (0.20-3.40)	0.80		
Very low weight	3 (17.6)		6 (17.6)		1.0 (0.21-4.60)	1.0		
Extreme low weight	2 (11.7)		0		0.88 (0.74-1.04)	<b>0.04</b>		
<b>Comorbidities</b>								
Congenital heart disease	5 (29.5)		1 (2.9)		0.07 (0.01-0.68)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>		
Neonatal anoxia	3 (17.6)		1 (2.9)		0.14 (0.01-1.47)	0.06		
Hyaline membrane syndrome	3 (17.6)		1 (2.9)		0.14 (0.01-1.47)	0.06		
Meconium aspiration syndrome	3 (17.6)		0		0.82 (0.66-1.02)	<b>0.01</b>		
Pulmonary Bronchodysplasia	1 (5.8)		0		0.94 (0.83-1.05)	0.15		

Neonatal infection	1 (5.8)	0	0.94 (0.83-1.05)	0.15
Gastroschisis	3 (17.6)	1 (2.9)	0.14 (0.01-1.47)	0.06
Icterus	2 (11.7)	2 (5.8)	0.46 (0.06-3.65)	0.46
Hypoglycemia	0	3 (8.8)	1.09 (0.98-1.21)	0.21

### **Hospitalization**

Prematurity (GA<37 weeks)	8 (47.0)	18 (52.9)	1.26 (0.39-4.06)	0.69
Gemini	1 (5.8)	3 (8.2)	1.54 (0.14-16.10)	0.71
Previous hospitalization	6 (35.3)	11 (32.4)	1.14 (0.33-3.89)	<b>0.04</b>
Prolonged hospital stay	7 (41.1)	12 (35.2)	0.98 (0.27-3.65)	0.45
Transfer between hospital units	4 (23.5)	1 (2.9)	0.09 (0.01-0.96)	0.01
Surgical procedure	3 (17.6)	2 (5.8)	0.29 (0.04-1.94)	0.18
Neonatal bed (incubator)	5 (29.5)	18 (52.9)	0.87 (0.37-4.50)	0.1
Type of birth (normal)	9 (52.9)	17 (50)	0.88 (0.27-2.85)	0.84
Antenatal care	15 (88.2)	22 (88.9)	0.97 (0.14-6.57)	0.98

### **Presence of device**

Peripheral access	5 (29.4)	5 (14.7)	0.41 (0.10-1.69)	0.21
Central venous catheter	12 (70.5)	2 (5.8)	0.02 (0.01-0.15)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>

Orotracheal tube	15 (88.2)	7 (20.5)	0.03 (0.01-0.18)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Nasogastric tube	11 (64.7)	2 (5.8)	0.03 (0.01-0.19)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Nasoenteric tube	2 (11.7)	0	0.88 (0.74-1.04)	<b>0.04</b>
Nasal CPAP	2 (11.7)	0	0.88 (0.74-1.04)	<b>0.04</b>
Umbilical catheter	2 (11.7)	8 (23.5)	2.30 (0.43-12.31)	0.31
Urinary catheter	1 (5.8)	1 (2.9)	0.48 (0.02-8.26)	0.61

#### **Use of antimicrobials**

Previous exposure	16 (94.1)	18 (52.9)	14.22 (1.69-119.62)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Aminoglycosides	9 (52.9)	2 (5.8)	0.05 (0.01-0.30)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
$\beta$ -lactam (penicilins/ $\beta$ -lactamase inhibitors)	12 (70.5)	9 (26.4)	0.15 (0.04-0.54)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Carbapenems	5 (29.5)	1 (2.9)	0.07 (0.01-0.68)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Cephalosporins	7 (41.1)	9 (26.4)	0.51 (0.15-1.75)	0.28
Fluoroquinolones	0	1 (2.9)	1.03 (0.97-1.09)	0.47
Polymyxins	0	1 (2.9)	1.03 (0.97-1.09)	0.47

447

448 **Abbreviations:** OR- Odds Ratio; CI- Confidence intervals; σ – Standard deviation.

449

450  
451**Table 3.** Risk factors associated with mortality among patients with *Enterobacteriaceae* strains isolated from adult patients.

Risk factors	Death (n = 24)	Survivors (n = 12)	Univariable analysis		Multivariable analysis	
			OR (95% CI)	P-value	OR (95% CI)	P-value
Age (years)	62.8 ± 19.1	51.1 ± 22.4	1.18 (0.29-4.73)	0.81		
Male	11 (45.8)	6 (50)				
<b>Comorbidities</b>			1.18 (0.29-4.80)	0.81		
Diabetes mellitus	11 (45.8)	5 (41.6)	1.14 (0.98-1.32)	<b>0.20</b>		
Alcoholism	3 (12.5)	0	1.66 (0.41-6.76)	0.47		
Hypertension	15 (62.5)	6 (50)	1.26 (1.02-1.55)	<b>0.08</b>		
Decubitus ulcers	5 (20.8)	0	1.2 (1-1.43)	<b>0.13</b>		
Pulmonary disease	4 (16.6)	0	1.23 (0.25-5.97)	0.79		
Chronic heart failure	7 (29.1)	3 (25)	5 (0.89-27.81)	<b>0.05</b>		
Chronic renal failure	12 (50)	2 (16.6)	1.09 (0.96-1.23)	<b>0.30</b>		
Substance abuse	2 (8.3)	0	1.31 (0.21-8.03)	0.76		
Smoking history	5 (20.8)	2 (16.6)	2.2 (0.21-22.19)	0.49		
Neurological disease	4 (16.6)	1 (8.3)	1.2 (1-1.43)	<b>0.13</b>		
Neoplasia	4 (16.6)	0	1.14 (0.98-1.32)	0.2		

Hematologic Diseases	3 (12.5)	0	1.09 (0.96-1.23)	0.30
Organ transplantation	2 (8.3)	0	0.71 (0.10-4.97)	0.73
Pulmonary edema	3 (12.5)	2 (16.6)	1.2 (1-1.43)	<b>0.13</b>
HIV infection	4 (16.6)	0		
<b>Hospitalization</b>			9. 0 (1.81-44.59)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Mechanical ventilation	18 (75)	3 (25)	0.33 (0.07-1.54)	0.15
Previous surgery	12 (50)	9 (75)	7.6 (1.60-35.9)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Central venous catheter	19 (79.1)	4 (33.3)	1.4 (0.34-5.67)	0.66
Urinary catheter	12 (50)	4(41.6)	1.31 (0.21-8.03)	0.76
Hemodialysis	5 (20.8)	2 (16.6)	22 (2.39-201.76)	<b>&lt;0.01</b>
Nasogastric tube	16 (66.7)	1 (8.3)	0.71 (0.10-4.97)	0.73
Chest drainage	3 (12.5)	2 (16.6)	0.27 (0.03-1.91)	<b>0.17</b>
Abdominal drainage	2 (8.3)	3 (25)	1.09 (0.96-1.23)	0.3
Peritoneal dialysis	2 (8.3)	0	1.18 (0.29-4.73)	0.81
Previous hospital admission	13 (54.2)	6 (50)		0.28
Prolonged hospital stay	11 (45.8)	7 (58.3)	1 (0.24-4.07)	<b>1</b>
Transfer between hospital units	10 (41.7)	5 (41.6)		

<b>Use of antimicrobials</b>			0.42 (0.07-2.54)	0.34		
Previous exposure	21 (87.5)	9 (75)	0.71 (0.17-2.87)	0.63		
Aminoglycosides	10 (41.7)	6 (50)	0.84 (0.21-3.38)	0.81	0.06 (0.004-0.97)	<b>0.03</b>
$\beta$ -lactam	11 (45.8)	6 (50)	7.1 (1.45-33.69)	<b>0.01</b>		
Carbapenems	20 (83.3)	5 (41.7)	0.33 (0.07-1.43)	<b>0.13</b>	50.93 (2.26->999.999)	<0.01
Cephalosporins	6 (25)	6 (50)	0.21 (0.01-2.68)	0.2		
Fluoroquinolones	1 (4.2)	2 (16.6)	3.57 (0.63-19.97)	<b>0.13</b>		
Polymyxins	10 (41.7)	2 (16.7)	1.18 (0.29-4.73)	0.81	4.46 (1.63-12.22)	0.13

452  
453 Abbreviations: **OR**- Odds Ratio; **CI**- Confidence intervals; **s** – Standard deviation.  
454  
455  
456

457 **Table S1.** Summary of maternal risk co-morbidities associated with polymyxin-resistance  
 458 *Enterobacteriaceae* strains isolated from neonatal patients.

Risk factor	Case patients n=17		Control patients n=34		Univariate analysis	
	(%)		(%)		OR (95% CI)	P-value
Age (years)	31 $\pm$ 5,17		26 $\pm$ 6.69			0.40
<b>Comorbidities</b>						
Hypertensive disease of pregnancy	5 (29.4)		2 (5.8)		0.15 (0.02-0.87)	<b>0.02</b>
Hypertension	1 (5.8)		0		0.94 (0.83-1.05)	<b>0.15</b>
Diabetes mellitus	0		1 (2.9)		1.03 (0.97-1.09)	0.47
Urinary tract infection	1 (5.8)		0		0.94 (0.83-1.05)	<b>0.15</b>
Oligohydramnios	1 (5.8)		0		0.94 (0.83-1.05)	<b>0.15</b>
Premature rupture of membranes	3 (17.6)		1 (2.9)		0.14 (0.01-1.47)	<b>0.06</b>
Syphilis	1 (5.8)		0		0.94 (0.83-1.05)	<b>0.15</b>
Cytomegalovirus infection	1 (5.8)		0		0.94 (0.83-1.05)	<b>0.15</b>

459  
 460 **Abbreviations:** OR- Odds Ratio; CI- Confidence intervals;  $\pm$  – Standard deviation.  
 461  
 462  
 463  
 464  
 465  
 466  
 467

1   **Artigo 4: Antisense peptide nucleic acid inhibits growth of KPC-producing *Klebsiella***  
2   *pneumoniae*

3

4

5   **Short running title:** Antisense PNA aggainst *Klebsiella pneumoniae*.

6

7

8   **Journal of Biomedical Sciences**

9   **Qualis: A2**

10   **FI: 3.8**

11   Link com as normas da revista: [https://academic.oup.com/jac/pages/General\\_Instructions](https://academic.oup.com/jac/pages/General_Instructions)

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22   **\*Corresponding author Address:** Laboratório de Pesquisa em Ciências da  
23   Saúde/Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados. Rodovia Dourados - Itahum, km 12,  
24   Cidade Universitária, 79804970, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brasil. Phone: +55 67 3410-  
25   2225; Mobile: +55 67 99958-5355. E-mail address: s\_simionatto@yahoo.com.br.

26 **ABSTRACT**

27 **Background:** *Klebsiella pneumoniae* causes common and severe hospital- and community-  
28 acquired infections with a high incidence of multidrug resistance (MDR) and mortality. The  
29 emergence and spread of these MDR strains limit therapeutic options and highlight the need  
30 to develop new therapeutic strategies. In this study, we investigated antisense peptide nucleic  
31 acids (PNA) conjugated to the (KFF)3K cell-penetrating peptide regarding their ability to  
32 target the *gyrA* KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* essential gene, further inhibiting *in vitro*  
33 bacterial growth. **Methods:** Antisense PNAs were tested at final concentrations of 7.5, 12.5,  
34 25, and 50  $\mu$ M to determine the inhibitory effects on growth. In order to assess the true  
35 inhibitory potential of PNA, effects of treatments was measured using 16s gene amplification.  
36 An *ex vivo* red blood cell hemolysis assay was utilized in order to determine the potential  
37 toxic and hemolytic activity. Bioinformatic analyses were performed to show PNA  
38 conformation in the aqueous environment. **Results:** PNA was capable of inhibiting *in vitro*  
39 bacterial growth at 50  $\mu$ M, and we observed a 96.7% reduction in 16S gene amplification.  
40 Bioinformatics analysis demonstrated that the structure of the PNA exhibits stability in water  
41 without major changes in its secondary structure. To the best of our knowledge, this report is  
42 the first demonstration of the antibacterial efficacy of PNA against KPC-producing *K.*  
43 *pneumoniae*. **Conclusion:** The ability of PNA and its conjugated peptide to inhibit bacterial  
44 growth demonstrates the potential of this new class of antibacterial agents, encouraging  
45 further *in vivo* studies to confirm its therapeutic efficacy.

46

47 **Keywords:** *Klebsiella pneumoniae*, multidrug resistance, KPC-producing, PNA, antisense  
48 agent.

49

50

51 **Background**

52         *Klebsiella pneumoniae* is one of the most common and clinically important pathogens,  
53 and it causes a wide spectrum of infectious diseases [1]. The emergence of carbapenem-  
54 resistant *K. pneumoniae* has become a matter of global concern as regards the control and  
55 treatment of nosocomial infections [2]. Infections caused by these microorganisms have been  
56 associated with high morbidity and mortality rates [3]. These pathogens have been  
57 characterized by multiantibiotic resistance, including resistance to penicillins, cephalosporins,  
58 monobactams, carbapenems, and even  $\beta$ -lactamase inhibitors [4, 5]. Resistance to  
59 carbapenems is linked to different mechanisms, mainly due to the production of  
60 carbapenemase enzymes [6].

61         The emergence of antibiotic-resistant bacteria reduces available therapeutic options,  
62 demonstrating the urgent need for alternative strategies to prevent MDR dissemination [7]  
63 Antisense technology is a promising tool that can decrease or inhibit the expression of  
64 specific genes through sequence-specific recognition of mRNA, and many advances such as  
65 backbone modifications, sugar moieties, and nitrogenous bases have been made to optimize  
66 the technology for therapeutic purposes [8-10].

67         The potential applications of antisense peptides, including peptide nucleic acids  
68 (PNAs), have attracted great attention in recent years due to a wide range of applications, and  
69 have emerged as promising therapeutic molecules. PNAs are nucleic acid analogues capable  
70 of hybridization and of forming strong and stable complexes with complementary RNA and  
71 DNA, thus allowing the inhibition of specific genes [11, 12]. Their biochemical  
72 characteristics present many of the requirements of an ideal drug candidate, including low  
73 toxicity, high specificity and prolonged stability *in vitro* [13, 14]. In addition, when targeting  
74 the start codon region, PNAs provide robust antisense activity against Gram-negative and -  
75 positive bacteria [15]. . In Gram-negative bacteria, however, the activity of PNAs is usually

76 reduced, as these molecules are not capable of translocating through the outer membrane to  
77 act on their intracellular targets. Nevertheless, the conjugation of PNAs with short delivery  
78 peptides, called cell-penetrating peptides (CPPs), can facilitate the delivery of nucleic acids  
79 inside the target cells, thus improving their antisense activity [16, 17]. These favorable  
80 properties, besides the inherent low toxicity, have been harnessed to silence genes critical for  
81 bacterial viability, thereby inhibiting bacterial growth [18]. In this study, we investigated the  
82 spectrum of antibacterial and hemolytic activities of antisense CPP-PNAs targeting the *gyrA*  
83 gene in KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae*, also shedding light on the structural behavior of this  
84 molecular complex through molecular dynamics simulations.

85

## 86 **Material and methods**

### 87 **Bacterial strain**

88 The carbapenem-resistant *K. pneumoniae* strain was obtained from urine culture of a  
89 hospitalized patient in a tertiary teaching hospital [3].

90

### 91 **Bacterial identification and phenotypic assays**

92 The bacterial species was identified using the VITEK®2 automated system  
93 (bioMérieux, Hazelwood, MO, USA) and confirmed by matrix-assisted laser  
94 desorption/ionization-time-of-flight mass spectrometry (MALDI-TOF) using the Microflex  
95 LT spectrometer (BrukerDaltonics, Massachusetts, USA), as previously described [19]. The  
96 minimal inhibitory concentrations (MICs) of antimicrobials were determined using broth  
97 microdilution according to guidelines from the Clinical and Laboratory Standards Institute  
98 (CLSI). Preliminary screening for the presence of carbapenemases was performed by the  
99 modified Hodge test (MHT) according to CLSI guidelines [20]. Positive results obtained with

100 the MHT were confirmed by ertapenem hydrolysis using mass spectrometry, as previously  
101 described [21].

102

### 103 **PCR amplification and sequencing of β-lactamase encoding genes**

104 The presence of β-lactamase genes (*bla*<sub>TEM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>SHV-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>CTX-M-1-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>CTX-M-2-like</sub>,  
105 *bla*<sub>CTX-M-8-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>CTX-M-14-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>GES-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>KPC-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>SME-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>NDM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>IMP-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>SPM-like</sub>,  
106 *bla*<sub>VIM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>SIM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>GIM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>NDM-like</sub>, and *bla*<sub>OXA-48-like</sub>) was evaluated using PCR  
107 amplification, followed by sequencing using specific primers, as previously described [19].  
108 The DNA sequences and their derived protein sequences were analyzed using the Lasergene  
109 Software Package (DNASTAR, Madison, USA) and compared to sequences deposited in  
110 GenBank.

111

### 112 **PNA synthesis**

113 The PNA conjugate was synthesized with manual coupling chemistry and purified by  
114 PNA BIO Inc (Thousand Oaks, CA, USA). High performance liquid chromatography  
115 (HPLC) was used to purify the synthetic PNA and, after all purification steps, the final purity  
116 was 99.9%. PNAs used were covalently conjugated with CPP (KFF)3K (where K and F are  
117 lysine and phenylalanine, respectively) at the carbonyl terminus (corresponding to the 3' end  
118 of a conventional oligonucleotide) [13]. PNAs were diluted to 100 μM with ultrapure water  
119 and stored at -20 °C until analysis.

120

### 121 **Inhibition of bacterial growth**

122 KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* strain bacteria were typically grown overnight in 3 mL  
123 Mueller–Hinton (MH) broth at 37°C with constant shaking at 200 rpm. Optical density was  
124 measured at 600nm the following day, and the cultures were then diluted to 10<sup>5</sup> CFU.mL<sup>-1</sup> in a

125 low-binding 96 well microtiter plate. Antisense PNAs were added to the wells at final  
126 concentrations of 7.5, 12.5, 25, and 50 µM. The microtiter plates were incubated at 37°C, and  
127 optical density at 600 nm ( $OD_{600}$ ) was measured with a Sunrise microplate reader (Tecan,  
128 Zurich, Switzerland) every hour to evaluate growth rates. Samples were taken at different  
129 time points (0, 3, 6, 9, 12 and 18 h) during culture, plated on MH agar at the appropriate  
130 dilutions and grown overnight at 37°C. Viable cell counts were performed by inspection of  
131 colony-forming units (CFU) to determine the inhibitory effects of the PNA.

132

### 133 **Inhibitory effect on *gyrA* gene**

134 In order to detect 16S gene amplification in bacteria, total DNA from KPC-producing  
135 *K. pneumoniae* was extracted using PureLink Genomic DNA Kit (Invitrogen Life  
136 Technologies, Carlsbad, CA, USA) according to the manufacturer's protocol. Quantitative  
137 PCR (Table 1) was performed using SYBR Premix Ex Taq II (Takara-BioInc) according to  
138 the manufacturer's instructions. Amplification was performed using a CFX96 Touch<sup>TM</sup> Real-  
139 time PCR Detection System (BioRad laboratories Inc., Hercules, CA, USA) under the  
140 following conditions: denaturation at 95°C for 3 min for the first cycle and for 30 s thereafter,  
141 annealing at 59°C for 30 s, and extension at 72°C for 40 s for 40 cycles. Final extension was  
142 at 72°C for 10 min. PCR products were also analyzed by electrophoresis on a 1% agarose gel.

143

### 144 **Hemolysis assay**

145 An *ex vivo* red blood cell hemolytic assay was conducted to determine the potential  
146 hemolytic effects of PNAs [22]. Blood from Swiss mice was collected, and erythrocytes were  
147 separated from plasma by centrifugation (1600 rpm for 2min). Plasma and the buffy layer  
148 containing white blood cells were removed and discarded. Isolated erythrocytes were  
149 prepared at 1% (v:v) and washed three times with PBS (pH 7.4). Subsequently, 50 µL of PNA

150 was added and gently pipetted into 96-well microplates containing 50 µL of the erythrocyte  
151 suspension. The final concentrations of PNA in the wells were 25, 50 and 100 µM. PBS and  
152 Triton X-100 1% were mixed with erythrocyte suspension1% (v:v) as negative and positive  
153 controls, respectively. Cells were incubated at room temperature for one hour with the PNA.  
154 After incubation, the microplate was centrifuged (3000 rpm for 2min) and the supernatant  
155 transferred to a new 96-well microplate. Release of hemoglobin was monitored by absorbance  
156 readings at 415 nm with a microplate photometer Multiskan FC (Thermo Scientific, Pittsburg,  
157 PA, USA) with PBS at the same pH as the blank. The results of hemolysis after treatment were  
158 calculated using the following equation: % hemolysis = 100 × [(absorbance<sub>sample</sub>–  
159 absorbance<sub>blank</sub>) – (absorbance<sub>negative</sub>–absorbance<sub>blank</sub>)]/[  
160 absorbance<sub>positive</sub>–absorbance<sub>negative</sub>–absorbance<sub>blank</sub> ]]. Experiments were performed in  
161 triplicate.

162

### 163 **Molecular modelling**

164 The 3D structure of CPP was built on the I-Tasser server [23-25] and validated by  
165 ProSA-web [26, 27] and PROCHECK [28, 29]. After validation, the linker was added at the  
166 C-terminal. The DNA (GCCATCTCGGACATC) was modeled on the Avogadro software  
167 [30]. The structures were joined using the tLeap tool, where connections between DNA,  
168 linker and CPP were adjusted, and then the initial structure and parameters for the MD were  
169 generated.

170

### 171 **Molecular Dynamics**

172 MD simulations were performed using Amber software version 16 [31] peptide and  
173 DNA, and GAFF to model the linker and to solvate and explicate theTIP3P water model [32].  
174 During the simulation, PNA and solvent (counterions and water) were maintained at a

175 constant temperature of 310 K using the Langevin thermostat [33] with a collision frequency  
176 of 1.0 ps<sup>-1</sup>. Van der Waals interactions were truncated at 0.8 nm with a long-range dispersion  
177 correction applied to the energy and pressure. A pressure of 1 bar was maintained using semi-  
178 isotropic pressure coupling with a Monte Carlo barostat and a time constant of 1 ps.  
179 Electrostatic interactions were treated using the smooth particle mesh Ewald (PME)  
180 [34]algorithm with a short-range cutoff of 1.0 nm. The neighbor list was updated every 25  
181 steps during the simulations. All bonds involving hydrogen were constrained using the  
182 SHAKE [35] algorithm allowing a 2 fs time step to be applied for 100 ns of MD simulation.  
183 The system was neutralized with Na<sup>+</sup> ions. To determine the most populous conformation, the  
184 k-means clustering method was used [36]. In this method the number of groups (K) is defined  
185 by the user. Sequentially, each element *i* to be grouped is assigned to the set whose centroid is  
186 closest. The choice of the initial centroids is commonly done at random. Allocation of an  
187 element to a given group is done based on the distance from the centroid. K-Means will  
188 separate the *n* elements into K sets by minimizing the sum of the squares of distances within  
189 the set. The silhouette was used as a measure of similarity between the groups [37]. Peptide  
190 flexibility was studied by root mean square fluctuations (RMSF) and conformational stability  
191 by root mean square deviations (RMSD).

192

## 193 **Results**

### 194 **Susceptibility and molecular testing**

195 The KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* strain showed resistance to the antibiotics tested  
196 by broth microdilution as follows: meropenem (MIC<sub>50</sub>, >16 mg.L<sup>-1</sup>), imipenem (MIC<sub>50</sub>, >8  
197 mg.L<sup>-1</sup>), and ertapenem (MIC<sub>50</sub>, >32 mg.L<sup>-1</sup>). Carbapenemase production was detected by  
198 MHT, and carbapenem hydrolysis was detected by MALDI-TOF. PCR amplification and  
199 sequencing showed that the *bla*<sub>KPC-2</sub> gene was present. The *bla*<sub>TEM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>SHV-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>CTX-M-1</sub>-

200 like, *bla*<sub>CTX-M-2-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>CTX-M-8-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>CTX-M-14-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>GES-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>SME-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>NDM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>IMP-like</sub>,  
201 *bla*<sub>SPM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>VIM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>SIM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>GIM-like</sub>, *bla*<sub>NDM-like</sub> and *bla*<sub>OXA-48-like</sub> genes were not detected  
202 (data not shown).

203

204 **Growth inhibition by targeting essential *K. pneumoniae* gene**

205 To test the inhibitory potential of antisense PNA, we evaluated a PNA designed to  
206 bind to the start codon region of the essential gene *gyrA*, which is involved in DNA  
207 replication. Inhibition of KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* strain growth was evaluated by  
208 examining the effects of different PNA concentrations, and growth was inhibited by PNA  
209 anti-*gyrA* at a concentration of 50 µM. The results indicate that the inhibition effect is  
210 concentration-dependent (Figure 1a). The bacteriostatic *versus* bactericidal effects of gene  
211 inhibition were evaluated by the number of viable cells in cultures treated with antisense  
212 peptide-PNA, and aliquots were taken at different time points following treatment. The  
213 number of viable cells was indicated by counting CFUs after 18h of incubation, and  
214 this showed that the PNA produced a significant bacterial reduction at a concentration of  
215 45µM (observed as a 3.50 log<sub>10</sub> reduction) and at 50µM (observed as a 6.01 log<sub>10</sub> reduction),  
216 respectively, confirming the bactericidal effect (Figure 1b).

217

218 **Inhibitory effect on *gyrA* gene**

219 Aiming to examine viable bacterial cell number reduction, a real-time polymerase  
220 chain reaction (qPCR) was used to evaluate the impact of PNA on 16S gene amplification in  
221 KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae*, and the subsequent suppression of *gyrA* expression,  
222 following antisense PNA treatment. The DNA levels were reduced in a concentration-  
223 dependent manner in treated cultures compared with the untreated control (Figure 2).  
224 Reduction of 16s DNA amplification was observed following treatment with PNA at 45 and

225 50 $\mu$ M. Antisense PNA produced a 9.5% (at 7.25  $\mu$ M), 12.1% (at 12.5  $\mu$ M) 23.2% (at 25 $\mu$ M),  
226 51.1% (at 45 $\mu$ M) and 96.7% (at 50  $\mu$ M) reduction in 16S gene amplification, indicating a  
227 concentration-dependent inhibition of *gyrA* gene expression.

228

229 **Hemolysis assay**

230 Hemolytic assays of antisense PNA toward mice erythrocytes was evaluated at  
231 concentrations need to inhibit bacterial growth. The results indicated 3.2 and 21.1%  
232 hemolysis at 25 and 50  $\mu$ M of PNA, respectively. PNA tested at the highest concentration  
233 (100 $\mu$ M) showed 44.9% of hemolysis (Figure S1).

234

235 **Bioinformatics analysis**

236 Molecular modeling and MD simulations were carried out in the present study to  
237 evaluate the trajectory of the molecular complex CPP-linker-PNA in water, for 100 ns. The  
238 cluster analysis indicated the presence of a majority 3D form, around 70% of the total  
239 population during MD, which we call C1 (Figure 3D). According to the ergodic theorem [38],  
240 which defines that the mean in time is related to the spatial mean, it can be said that C1 is the  
241 most common conformation of this structure in water.

242 The RMSD graph (Figure 3B) is commonly used to monitor the conformational  
243 stability of the structure during MD, where it is checked whether the mean value is a threshold  
244 and does not vary significantly. In the case of Figure 6, we can see that up to ~80 ns the PNA  
245 structure presents a mean RMSD value of around 7~8  $\text{\AA}$ , not varying significantly during this  
246 time. However, from this point on, RMSD increases (around 17~18  $\text{\AA}$ ), indicating significant  
247 conformational change. In addition, the higher threshold value shows that this conformation is  
248 stable, but less similar to the initial conformation. The RMSD for the separate parts of the  
249 PNA (CPP and DNA) shows that the conformational change is mainly related to that part of

250 the DNA that, in isolation, also changes the RMSD level after 80 ns. According to the RMSF  
251 plot (Figure 3C), the residues showed similar flexibility (average of 6 Å), except for the end  
252 of the DNA portion (residue 25), which presented greater flexibility (above 10 Å), as  
253 expected. Structurally, C1 stabilizes by the formation of 3 hydrogen bonds (HB) between NZ  
254 nitrogen from lysine 1 (LYS-1) and DNA bases DC-17 and DT-18 (Figure 3D).

255 These HBs, which have a length of about 3 Å, are responsible for the stabilization of  
256 the PNA in the C1 conformation in water, forming an amphipathic structure, where the DNA  
257 is naturally hydrophilic, and the part of the CPP that has a hydrophobic character is protected  
258 from the iteration with water. This form, which is similar to a spermatozoid, can potentially  
259 cross the membrane without losing its "tail".

260

## 261 **Discussion**

262 Carbapenems have been used as the drug of choice for the treatment of infections  
263 caused by multidrug resistant Gram-negative bacilli. However, the emergence and  
264 dissemination of carbapenem-resistant strains is always a public health concern [7, 39, 40].  
265 Although *Enterobacteriaceae* can acquire carbapenem resistance through various  
266 mechanisms, including expressing multidrug efflux pumps, undergoing porin alterations, and  
267 target site modifications, the most important is the production of plasmid-mediated  
268 carbapenemases [1]. KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* is a challenge for clinical  
269 microbiologists and clinicians, as infections caused by this bacterium are associated with a  
270 longer hospital stay, higher hospitalization costs and elevated mortality rates [2, 3].  
271 Management of infections caused by these strains is difficult and therapeutic options become  
272 limited; consequently, the need for novel antibacterial agents against these infections has  
273 increased [7].

274 Antisense agents, including PNAs, a group of compounds discovered recently,  
275 represent an alternative to conventional antibiotics due to their ability to silence expression of  
276 essential genes in MDR pathogens [9, 10, 14]. One limitation of these molecules is their  
277 inability to cross cell membranes to bind their targets inside bacterial cytoplasm. This  
278 problem can be attenuated by conjugating a suitable CPP to a targeting PNA [18, 41]. The  
279 KFFKFFKFFK peptide used in this study was first reported as a potent permeabilizer in *E.*  
280 *coli* cells [42]. Previous studies showed that, when tested without the (KFF)<sub>3</sub>K peptide, the  
281 PNA did not present antisense effects, demonstrating that a CPP is necessary for PNA  
282 penetration through the cell membrane [43, 44].

283 The specific nucleotide sequence of PNA was designed to be complementary to a  
284 specific region of the mRNA, including the start codon region of the essential *gyrA* gene [13].  
285 DNA gyrase is a specific enzyme that plays a critical role in DNA replication and bacterial  
286 growth; it is responsible for catalyzing the negative supercoiling of DNA, and is therefore  
287 essential for the maintenance of DNA topology [45]. One consequence of the irreversible  
288 inhibition of DNA gyrase function through inhibition of *gyrA* in the target microorganism is,  
289 ultimately, cell death. This supports the notion that *gyrA* is a promising target for developing  
290 novel agents based on antisense technology [46].

291 In the present study, the inhibitory effects of anti-*gyrA* peptides on bacterial growth  
292 were evaluated by assessing cell growth and viability of KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae*  
293 following treatment with various peptide concentrations. We demonstrated that the presence  
294 of PNA at a concentration of 50 μM successfully inhibited KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae*  
295 growth, and the effects observed were concentration-dependent. The bactericidal effect of  
296 gene inhibition was also studied by determining the number of viable cells in cultures; there  
297 was a significant reduction in CFU counts after incubation in the presence of the antisense  
298 PNA compared with the untreated culture.

299 In addition to ensuring that the antisense effects resulted in a significant reduction in  
300 gene expression and in order to provide a better assessment of the level of inhibition, we  
301 performed qPCR to determine the levels of 16S ribosomal DNA of the bacteria in the  
302 cultures. At the highest concentration used (50  $\mu$ M), the amount of DNA was reduced by 96%  
303 compared to the untreated culture. We suggest that the decrease in the levels of 16S ribosomal  
304 DNA observed was due directly to suppression of *gyrA* expression. Peptide–PNA conjugates  
305 have been reported to reduce levels of targeted mRNAs [12, 13, 15, 44, 47-49]. However, thus  
306 far, to our knowledge, no published reports have examined the capability of inhibition of  
307 *gyrA* in KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* using PNAs. The hemolytic activity of antimicrobial  
308 peptides against erythrocytes is often used as a measure for their cytotoxicity and to estimate  
309 their therapeutic index [33]. At the highest concentrations, PNA released small amounts of  
310 free hemoglobin, lower than that of the Triton X-100 treated samples. Treatment with PNA  
311 revealed low hemolytic side effects at concentrations needed to kill bacteria (25 and 50 $\mu$ M);  
312 hence, PNAs are useful as antimicrobial drugs.

313 In the computational part of this work, we showed that the structure of the PNA  
314 presented a stable conformation called C1, obtained by the clustering analysis, which  
315 provided relevant information about the most common PNA conformation in the aqueous  
316 medium. In addition, RMSD and RMSF graphs indicate conformational stability in the  
317 presence of water, and C1 stabilizes by forming 3 hydrogen bonds between CPP and DNA,  
318 showing that in the process of transporting the molecule to the therapeutic target, prior to gene  
319 activity, the structure remains stable. This is important for the bioavailability and resistance to  
320 molecule degradation until it reaches the therapeutic target, without undergoing significant  
321 changes in its structure while in the bloodstream.

322

323

324 **Conclusions**

325 In this study, we report the first application of an antisense PNA targeting the *gyrA* gene  
326 to inhibit KPC-producing *K. pneumoniae* growth *in vitro*. Several issues still remain with  
327 regard to employing PNA antisense conjugates as a therapeutic approach for the treatment of  
328 patients infected with carbapenem-resistant strains, including delivery to the site of infection.  
329 Nevertheless, our results suggest that the anti-*gyrA* peptide can efficiently inhibit bacterial  
330 growth and has potential as a new therapeutic strategy. However, further research is required  
331 to evaluate the antisense activity in animal models of infection and toxicity to confirm the  
332 potential of the anti-*gyrA* peptide as a novel antimicrobial agent.

333

334 **Declarations**

335

336 **Acknowledgements**

337 Not applicable

338

339 **Funding**

340 This work was partially supported by the Conselho Nacional de Desenvolvimento Científico e  
341 Tecnológico (CNPq), Fundação de Apoio ao Desenvolvimento do Ensino, Ciência e  
342 Tecnologia do Estado de Mato Grosso do Sul (FUNDECT), Coordenação de  
343 Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior (CAPES 001), Ministério da Saúde (MS) and  
344 Fundação de Amparo a Pesquisa do Distrito Federal (FAPDF). K.E.S. received a scholarship  
345 from CAPES. The funding agencies had no role in study design, data collection and analysis,  
346 decision to publish, or preparation of the manuscript.

347

348

349 **Availability of data and materials**

350 All relevant data are within the paper.

351

352 **Author's contribution**

353 Conception and design of study: KES, SS. Acquisition of laboratory and clinical data: KES,  
354 SMR, CPB, SEP. Analysis of data: KES, SEP, MHC, OF, LM, SS. Drafting of article and/or  
355 critical revision: KES, SMR, LM, SS.

356

357 **Ethical approval and Consent to participate**

358 This study was conducted with the approval of the Research Ethics Committee from the  
359 Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados (no. 039439/2012).

360

361 **Consent for publication**

362 N/A

363

364 **Competing interests**

365 The authors declare that they have no competing interests.

366

367 **References**

368 1. Iredell J, Brown J, Tagg K. Antibiotic resistance in Enterobacteriaceae: mechanisms and  
369 clinical implications. BMJ. 2016; 352:h6420.

370 2. Ny P, Nieberg P, Wong-Beringer A. Impact of carbapenem resistance on epidemiology and  
371 outcomes of nonbacteremic Klebsiella pneumoniae infections. Am J Infect Control. 2015;  
372 43(10):1076-80.

373 3. da Silva KE, MacielWG, Sacchi FP, Carvalhaes CG, Rodrigues-Costa F, da Silva AC, et al.  
374 Risk factors for KPC-producing Klebsiella pneumoniae: watch out for surgery. J Med  
375 Microbiol. 2016; 65(6):547-53.

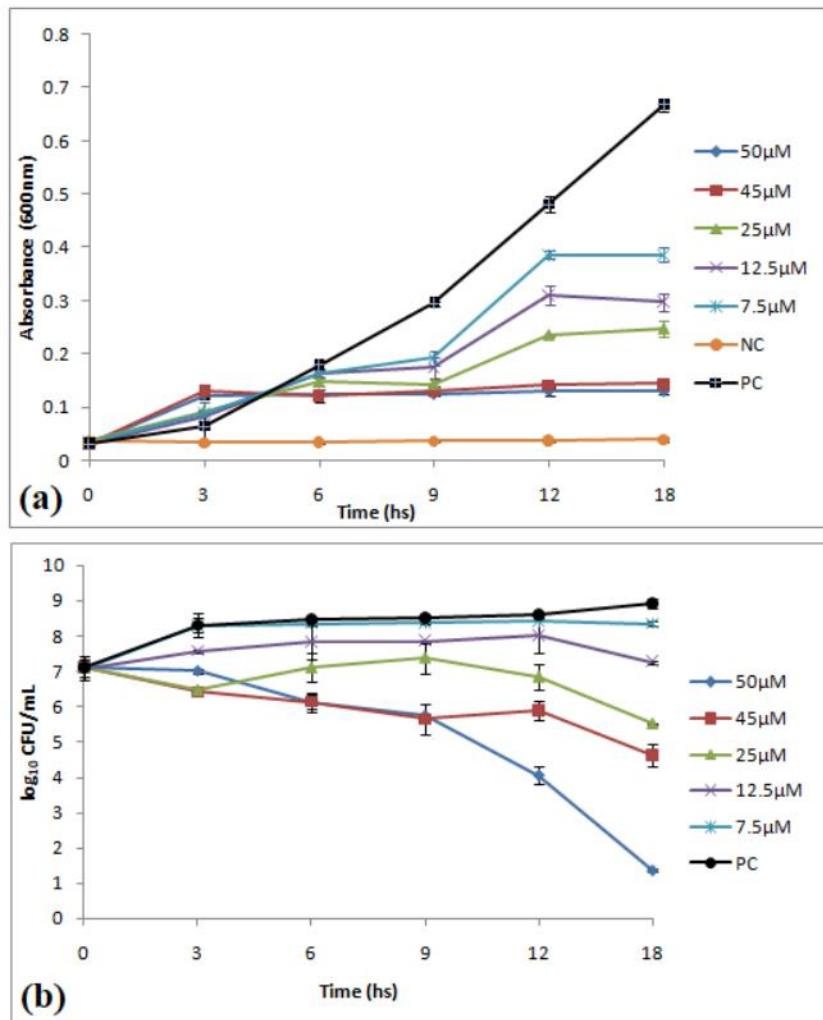
376 4. Le NK, Hf W, Vu PD, Khu DT, Le HT, Hoang BT, et al. High prevalence of hospital-  
377 acquired infections caused by gram-negative carbapenem resistant strains in Vietnamese

- 378 pediatric ICUs: A multi-centre point prevalence survey. Medicine (Baltimore). 2016;  
379 95(27):e4099.
- 380 5. Vanegas JM, Parra OL, Jiménez JN. Molecular epidemiology of carbapenem resistant  
381 gram-negative bacilli from infected pediatric population in tertiary - care hospitals in  
382 Medellín, Colombia: an increasing problem. BMC Infect Dis. 2016; 16:463.
- 383 6. Ergönül Ö, Aydin M, Azap A, Başaran S, Tekin S, Kaya Ş, et al. Healthcare-associated  
384 Gram-negative bloodstream infections: antibiotic resistance and predictors of mortality. J  
385 Hosp Infect. 2016.
- 386 7. Lee CR, Cho IH, Jeong BC, Lee SH. Strategies to minimize antibiotic resistance. Int J  
387 Environ Res Public Health. 2013; 10(9):4274-305.
- 388 8. Brophy JA, Voigt CA. Antisense transcription as a tool to tune gene expression. MolSyst  
389 Biol. 2016; 12(1):854.
- 390 9. Sully EK, Geller BL. Antisense antimicrobial therapeutics. CurrOpinMicrobiol. 2016;  
391 33:47-55.
- 392 10. Woodford N, Wareham DW, Group UAAS. Tackling antibiotic resistance: a dose of  
393 common antisense? J AntimicrobChemother. 2009; 63(2):225-9.
- 394 11. Bai H, Sang G, You Y, Xue X, Zhou Y, Hou Z, et al. Targeting RNA polymerase primary  
395 σ70 as a therapeutic strategy against methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* by antisense  
396 peptide nucleic acid. PLoS One. 2012; 7(1):e29886.
- 397 12. Soofi MA, Seleem MN. Targeting essential genes in *Salmonella*  
398 entericaserovartyphimurium with antisense peptide nucleic acid. Antimicrob Agents  
399 Chemother. 2012; 56(12):6407-9.
- 400 13. Kurupati P, Tan KS, Kumarasinghe G, Poh CL. Inhibition of gene expression and growth  
401 by antisense peptide nucleic acids in a multiresistant beta-lactamase-producing  
402 *Klebsiellapneumoniae* strain. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 2007; 51(3):805-11.
- 403 14. Sharma C, Awasthi SK. Versatility of peptide nucleic acids (PNAs): role in chemical  
404 biology, drug discovery, and origins of life. ChemBiol Drug Des. 2016.
- 405 15. Patenge N, Pappesch R, Krawack F, Walda C, Mraheil MA, Jacob A, et al. Inhibition of  
406 Growth and Gene Expression by PNA-peptide Conjugates in *Streptococcus pyogenes*.  
407 MolTher Nucleic Acids. 2013; 2:e132.
- 408 16. Delcroix M, Riley LW. Cell-Penetrating Peptides for Antiviral Drug Development.  
409 Pharmaceuticals (Basel). 2010; 3(3):448-70.
- 410 17. Lehto T, Kurrikoff K, Langel Ü. Cell-penetrating peptides for the delivery of nucleic  
411 acids. Expert Opin Drug Deliv. 2012; 9(7):823-36.
- 412 18. Lehto T, Ezzat K, Wood MJ, El Andaloussi S. Peptides for nucleic acid delivery. Adv  
413 Drug Deliv Rev. 2016.
- 414 19. Fehlberg LC, da Silva Nogueira K, Cayô da Silva R, Nicoletti AG, Palmeiro JK, Gales  
415 AC, et al. Detection of PER-2-producing *Enterobacter cloacae* in a Brazilian liver  
416 transplantation unit. Antimicrob Agents Chemother. 2014; 58(3):1831-2.
- 417 20. Institute C, Standards L. Performance Standards for AntimicrobialSusceptibility Testing.  
418 2016.

- 419 21. Carvalhaes CG, Cayô R, Assis DM, Martins ER, Juliano L, Juliano MA, et al. Detection  
420 of SPM-1-producing *Pseudomonas aeruginosa* and class D  $\beta$ -lactamase-producing  
421 *Acinetobacter baumannii* isolates by use of liquid chromatography-mass spectrometry and  
422 matrix-assisted laser desorption ionization-time of flight mass spectrometry. *J ClinMicrobiol.*  
423 2013; 51(1):287-90.
- 424 22. Strandberg E, Tiltak D, Ieronimo M, Kanithasen N, Wadhwani P, Ulrich AS. Influence of  
425 C-terminal amidation on the antimicrobial and hemolytic activities of cationic  $\alpha$ -helical  
426 peptides. *Pure and applied chemistry.* 2007; 79(4):717-28.
- 427 23. Roy A, Kucukural A, Zhang Y. I-TASSER: a unified platform for automated protein  
428 structure and function prediction. *Nat Protoc.* 2010; 5(4):725-38.
- 429 24. Yang J, Zhang Y. I-TASSER server: new development for protein structure and function  
430 predictions. *Nucleic Acids Res.* 2015; 43(W1):W174-81.
- 431 25. Zhang Y. I-TASSER server for protein 3D structure prediction. *BMC Bioinformatics.*  
432 2008; 9:40.
- 433 26. Sippl MJ. Recognition of errors in three-dimensional structures of proteins. *Proteins.*  
434 1993; 17(4):355-62.
- 435 27. Wiederstein M, Sippl MJ. ProSA-web: interactive web service for the recognition of  
436 errors in three-dimensional structures of proteins. *Nucleic Acids Res.* 2007; 35(Web Server  
437 issue):W407-10.
- 438 28. Laskowski RA, MacArthur MW, Moss DS, Thornton JM. PROCHECK: a program to  
439 check the stereochemical quality of protein structures. *Journal of applied crystallography.*  
440 1993; 26(2):283-91.
- 441 29. Laskowski RA, Rullmann JA, MacArthur MW, Kaptein R, Thornton JM. AQUA and  
442 PROCHECK-NMR: programs for checking the quality of protein structures solved by NMR.  
443 *J Biomol NMR.* 1996; 8(4):477-86.
- 444 30. Hanwell MD, Curtis DE, Lonie DC, Vandermeersch T, Zurek E, Hutchison GR. Avogadro: an advanced semantic chemical editor, visualization, and analysis platform. *J  
445 Cheminform.* 2012; 4(1):17.
- 446 31. Gohlke H, Goetz AW, Homeyer N, Izadi S, Janowski P, Kaus J. Amber 2016. Reference  
447 manual. San Francisco: University of California; 2016.
- 448 32. Jorgensen WL, Chandrasekhar J, Madura JD, Impey RW, Klein ML. Comparison of  
449 simple potential functions for simulating liquid water. *The Journal of chemical physics.*  
450 1983; 79(2):926-35.
- 451 33. Davidchack RL, Handel R, Tretyakov MV. Langevin thermostat for rigid body dynamics.  
452 *J Chem Phys.* 2009; 130(23):234101.
- 453 34. Darden T, York D, Pedersen L. Particle mesh Ewald: An  $N \cdot \log(N)$  method for Ewald  
454 sums in large systems. *The Journal of chemical physics.* 1993; 98(12):10089-92.
- 455 35. Leimkuhler BJ, Skeel RD. Symplectic numerical integrators in constrained Hamiltonian  
456 systems. *Journal of Computational Physics.* 1994; 112(1):117-25.
- 457 36. Hartigan JA, Wong MA. Algorithm AS 136: A k-means clustering algorithm. *Journal of  
458 the Royal Statistical Society Series C (Applied Statistics).* 1979; 28(1):100-8.

- 460 37. Rousseeuw PJ. Silhouettes: a graphical aid to the interpretation and validation of cluster  
461 analysis. *Journal of computational and applied mathematics*. 1987; 20:53-65.
- 462 38. Birkhoff GD. Proof of the ergodic theorem. *Proceedings of the National Academy of  
463 Sciences*. 1931; 17(12):656-60.
- 464 39. Cerqueira GC, Earl AM, Ernst CM, Grad YH, Dekker JP, Feldgarden M, et al. Multi-  
465 institute analysis of carbapenem resistance reveals remarkable diversity, unexplained  
466 mechanisms, and limited clonal outbreaks. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A*. 2017; 114(5):1135-40.
- 467 40. Teo JQ, Cai Y, Lim TP, Tan TT, Kwa AL. Carbapenem Resistance in Gram-Negative  
468 Bacteria: The Not-So-Little Problem in the Little Red Dot. *Microorganisms*. 2016; 4(1).
- 469 41. Zhao XL, Chen BC, Han JC, Wei L, Pan XB. Delivery of cell-penetrating peptide-peptide  
470 nucleic acid conjugates by assembly on an oligonucleotide scaffold. *Scientific reports*. 2015;  
471 5:17640.
- 472 42. Vaara M, Porro M. Group of peptides that act synergistically with hydrophobic antibiotics  
473 against gram-negative enteric bacteria. *Antimicrobial agents and chemotherapy*. 1996;  
474 40(8):1801-5.
- 475 43. Nekhotiaeva N, Awasthi SK, Nielsen PE, Good L. Inhibition of *Staphylococcus aureus*  
476 gene expression and growth using antisense peptide nucleic acids. *Mol Ther*. 2004; 10(4):652-  
477 9.
- 478 44. Wang H, He Y, Xia Y, Wang L, Liang S. Inhibition of gene expression and growth of  
479 multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* by antisense peptide nucleic acids. *Molecular  
480 biology reports*. 2014; 41(11):7535-41.
- 481 45. Gubaev A, Weidlich D, Klostermeier D. DNA gyrase with a single catalytic tyrosine can  
482 catalyze DNA supercoiling by a nicking-closing mechanism. *Nucleic Acids Res*. 2016;  
483 44(21):10354-66.
- 484 46. Rahimi H, Najafi A, Eslami H, Negahdari B, Moghaddam MM. Identification of novel  
485 bacterial DNA gyrase inhibitors: An in silico study. *Research in pharmaceutical sciences*.  
486 2016; 11(3):250-8.
- 487 47. Liang S, He Y, Xia Y, Wang H, Wang L, Gao R, et al. Inhibiting the growth of  
488 methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* in vitro with antisense peptide nucleic acid  
489 conjugates targeting the ftsZ gene. *Int J Infect Dis*. 2015; 30:1-6.
- 490 48. Lopez C, Arivett BA, Actis LA, Tolmasky ME. Inhibition of AAC(6')-Ib-mediated  
491 resistance to amikacin in *Acinetobacter baumannii* by an antisense peptide-conjugated 2',4'-  
492 bridged nucleic acid-NC-DNA hybrid oligomer. *Antimicrob Agents Chemother*. 2015;  
493 59(9):5798-803.
- 494 49. Maekawa K, Azuma M, Okuno Y, Tsukamoto T, Nishiguchi K, Setsukinai K, et al.  
495 Antisense peptide nucleic acid-peptide conjugates for functional analyses of genes in  
496 *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. *Bioorg Med Chem*. 2015; 23(22):7234-9
- 497
- 498
- 499
- 500
- 501

502



503

504

505 **Fig. 1.** (a) Inhibitory effect of anti-gyrA peptide on bacterial growth and viability of KPC-  
 506 producing *K. pneumoniae*. Growth was indicated by turbidity measurements at 600 nm, and  
 507 concentration-dependent growth inhibition was observed. Antisense PNA was added to  
 508 cultures at 7.5 (\*), 12.5 (x), 25 (▲), 45 (■) and 50 (◆)  $\mu$ M concentrations. NC (\*) – Negative  
 509 control (MH broth), PC (●) – Positive control (MH broth and bacteria). (b) The number of  
 510 CFU was calculated at different time points. Antisense PNA was added to cultures at 7.5 (\*),  
 511 12.5 (x), 25 (▲), 45 (■) and 50 (◆)  $\mu$ M concentrations. PC (●) – Positive control (MH broth  
 512 and bacteria).

513

514

515

516

517 **Fig. 2.** (a) Inhibitory effect of anti-gyrA peptide on bacterial growth and viability of KPC-  
518 producing *K. pneumoniae*. DNA was extracted from the treated cultures at 7.25 (blue), 12.5  
519 (pink), 25 (brown), 45 (grey), 50 (black)  $\mu\text{M}$  concentrations, NC (orange) – Negative control  
520 (MH broth), PC (red) – Positive control (MH broth and bacteria) and subjected to RT-PCR.  
521 Green line indicates the threshold level. Lines with the same color represent duplicates. (b).  
522 RT-PCR products were examined by 1 % agarose gel electrophoresis and ethidium bromide  
523 staining.

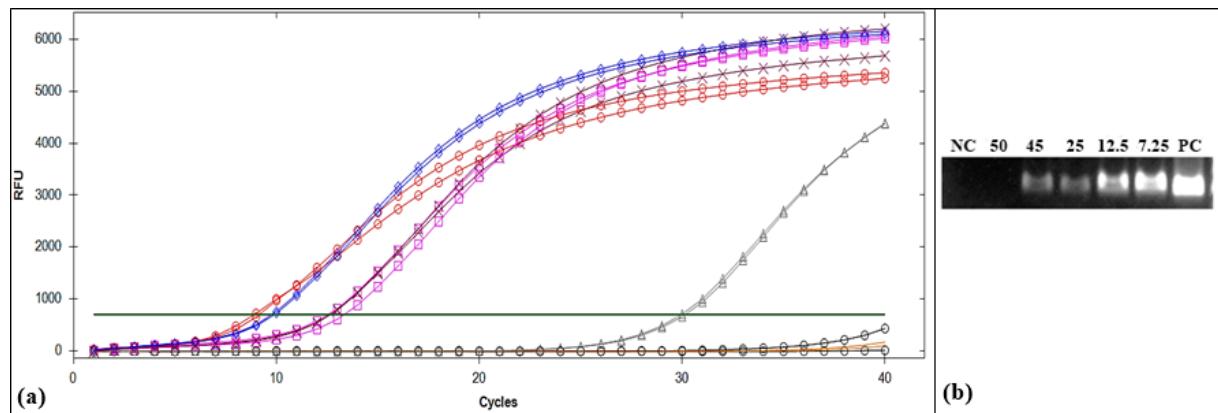
524

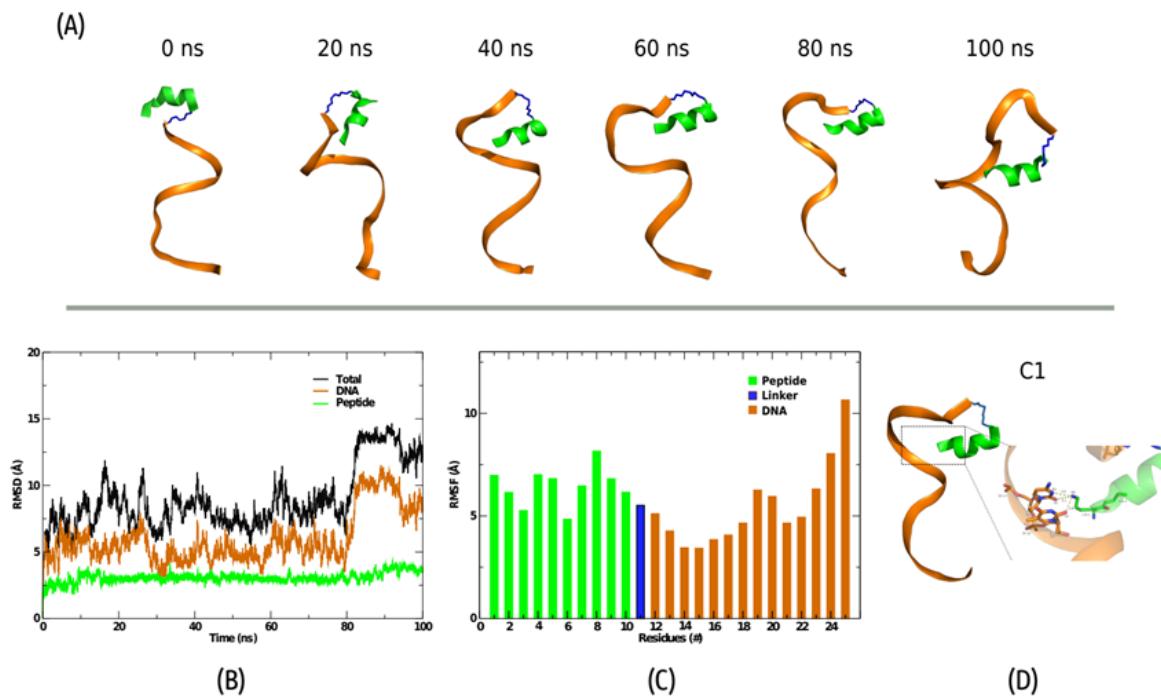
525

526

527

528





529

530 **Fig. 3.** Evaluation of the molecular dynamics of PNA. Structures demonstrated during 100 ns  
 531 of trajectory in water (A). Root mean square deviations (RMSD) for the entire PNA molecule  
 532 and for the peptide and DNA parts separately (B). Root mean square fluctuations (RMSF) by  
 533 residue of the PNA molecule during the simulation (C). A 3D representation of the majority  
 534 form C1, highlighting (dotted square) the region where there is hydrogen bonding (HB)  
 535 between the nitrogen NZ of LYS-1, nitrogen N3 and oxygen O2 of cytosine 17 (DC-17) and  
 536 also oxygen O2 thymine 18 (DT-18) (D). Each color represents a part of the PNA, with  
 537 orange the DNA part, blue the linker ( $C_5H_{13}NO_3$ ) and green the part of the CPP.

538

539

540

## **6 CONCLUSÕES**

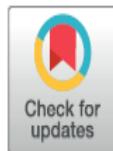
Os resultados obtidos neste estudo indicam a disseminação de enterobactérias produtoras de  $\beta$ -lactamases associadas a altas taxas de resistência a polimixina, com a identificação de um surto causado por *K. pneumoniae* resistente a polimixina causado por três diferentes mecanismos que levam a inativação do gene *mgrB*. Foi identificado uma sequência de inserção de 80 pb, resultando na duplicação de 26 aminoácidos do MgrB e responsável pela inativação da proteína. Esta é a primeira observação deste tipo de alteração causando resistência à polimixina. Nas cepas de *E. aerogenes* o mecanismo de resistência a polimixina foi associados a alterações nos genes *phoPQ*. Também foi identificado em todos os isolados uma mutação pontual no gene *soxS*, responsável pela hiperexpressão da bomba de efluxo *acab-tolC*, um marcador de resistência à colistina em espécies de Enterobacter. O estudo caso-controle identificou vários fatores de risco associados à aquisição de cepas resistentes à polimixina em pacientes adultos e neonatais, incluindo insuficiência renal, procedimentos invasivos (cirurgias, uso de cateter venoso central e urinário), exposição a antibióticos e transferência entre alas hospitalares. Neste estudo, ainda relatamos a primeira aplicação de um PNA anti-sentido para inibição do crescimento de uma cepa de *K. pneumoniae* produtora de KPC, a fim de buscar novas estratégias terapêuticas para o tratamento de infecções causadas por microrganismos multirresistentes. Nossos resultados sugerem que o peptídeo antisense anti-gyrA pode inibir eficientemente o crescimento bacteriano e tem potencial como uma nova estratégia terapêutica.

## **7 ANEXOS**

## RESEARCH ARTICLE

# A high mortality rate associated with multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* ST79 and ST25 carrying OXA-23 in a Brazilian intensive care unit

Kesia Esther da Silva<sup>1\*</sup>, Wirlaine Glauce Maciel<sup>1\*</sup>, Julio Croda<sup>1,2,3</sup>, Rodrigo Cayô<sup>4</sup>, Ana Carolina Ramos<sup>4</sup>, Romário Oliveira de Sales<sup>1</sup>, Mariana Neri Lucas Kurihara<sup>1</sup>, Nathalie Gaebler Vasconcelos<sup>1</sup>, Ana Cristina Gales<sup>4</sup>, Simone Simionatto<sup>1,+\*</sup>



<sup>1</sup> Laboratório de Pesquisa em Ciências da Saúde, Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados—UFGD, Dourados—Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil, <sup>2</sup> Fundação Osvaldo Cruz—FIOCRUZ, Campo Grande—Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil, <sup>3</sup> Faculdade de Medicina, Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados—UFGD, Dourados—Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil, <sup>4</sup> Universidade Federal de São Paulo—UNIFESP, Laboratório Alerta, Disciplina de Infectologia, Departamento de Medicina, Escola Paulista de Medicina—EPM, São Paulo—SP, Brazil

\* These authors contributed equally to this work.

\* [simonesimionatto@ufgd.edu.br](mailto:simonesimionatto@ufgd.edu.br)

## OPEN ACCESS

**Citation:** da Silva KE, Maciel WG, Croda J, Cayô R, Ramos AC, de Sales RO, et al. (2018) A high mortality rate associated with multidrug-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* ST79 and ST25 carrying OXA-23 in a Brazilian intensive care unit. PLoS ONE 13(12): e0209367. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0209367>

**Editor:** Monica Cartelle Gestal, University of Georgia, UNITED STATES

**Received:** July 20, 2018

**Accepted:** December 4, 2018

**Published:** December 28, 2018

**Copyright:** © 2018 da Silva et al. This is an open access article distributed under the terms of the [Creative Commons Attribution License](#), which permits unrestricted use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original author and source are credited.

**Data Availability Statement:** All relevant data are within the paper.

## Abstract

The global spread of carbapenem-resistant *Acinetobacter baumannii* (*A. baumannii*) strains has restricted the therapeutic options available to treat infections due to this pathogen. Understanding the prevalence of such infections and the underlying genetic mechanisms of resistance may help in the implementation of adequate measures to control and prevent acquisition of nosocomial infections, especially in an intensive care unit setting. This study describes the molecular characteristics and risk factors associated with OXA-23-producing *A. baumannii* infections. A case-control study was undertaken from September/2013 to April/2015. Acquisition of OXA-23-producing *A. baumannii* was found to be associated with the use of nasogastric tubes, haemodialysis, and the use of cephalosporins. These isolates were only susceptible to amikacin, gentamicin, tigecycline, and colistin, and contained the ISAb<sub>a</sub>1 insertion sequence upstream of *bla*<sub>OXA-23</sub> and *bla*<sub>OXA-51</sub> genes. Twenty-six OXA-23-producing *A. baumannii* strains belonged to the ST79 (CC79) clonal group, and patients infected or colonised by these isolates had a higher mortality rate (34.6%). In conclusion, this study showed a dissemination of OXA-23-producing *A. baumannii* strains that was associated with several healthcare-related risk factors and high mortality rates among intensive care unit patients.



Brief Report

High mortality rate associated with KPC-producing *Enterobacter cloacae* in a Brazilian hospital



Kesia Esther da Silva MSc<sup>a</sup>, Thágior Rezek Varella MD<sup>a</sup>, Graciela Mendonça dos Santos Bet MSc<sup>a,b</sup>, Cecília Godoy Carvalhaes PhD<sup>c</sup>, Maisa Estopa Correa MSc<sup>a</sup>, Nathalie Gaebler Vasconcelos MSc<sup>a,b</sup>, Julio Croda PhD<sup>a,b,d</sup>, Ana Cristina Gales PhD<sup>c</sup>, Simone Simionatto PhD<sup>a,\*</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Laboratório de Pesquisa em Ciências da Saúde, Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados—UFGD, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil

<sup>b</sup> Hospital Universitário de Dourados, Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados—UFGD, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil

<sup>c</sup> Laboratório ALERTA, Disciplina de Infectologia, Departamento de Medicina, Universidade Federal de São Paulo—UNIFESP, São Paulo, Brazil

<sup>d</sup> Fundação Oswaldo Cruz, Campo Grande, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil

**Key Words:**  
Antibiotic resistance  
β-lactamases  
*Enterobacteriaceae*

We describe a clonal dissemination of KPC-producing *Enterobacter cloacae* in a Brazilian hospital. Patients diagnosed with these isolates showed high mortality rate (41.8%) and were associated with previous use of antibiotics and urinary catheterization. Therefore, infection control measures and use of stricter antibiotic policies are required to control the spread of these organisms.

© 2018 Association for Professionals in Infection Control and Epidemiology, Inc. Published by Elsevier Inc. All rights reserved.

*Enterobacter* spp have been recognized as nosocomial pathogens, mainly affecting patients in intensive care units (ICUs).<sup>1</sup> Carbapenem resistance in *Enterobacter cloacae* has been reported worldwide as a consequence of high-level extended-spectrum β-lactamase expressions combined with the loss of porins or more predominantly by the production of carbapenemases.<sup>2,3</sup> Although general risk factors for *Enterobacter* spp infections have been identified, few studies have reported risk factors associated with the carbapenem-resistant *E. cloacae*.<sup>1,2</sup> This study evaluated the carbapenem-resistant mechanisms and risk factors associated with KPC-producing *E. cloacae* isolated from a Brazilian hospital.

A total of 28 carbapenem-resistant *E. cloacae* isolates, collected from May 2011-April 2013 from different body infection sites, were

recovered from 24 patients hospitalized at a tertiary hospital located in the midwestern region of Brazil (Table S1). Patient identification and demographic data were recorded, and a case-control study was conducted to identify risk factors. A case was defined as a patient who presented KPC-producing *E. cloacae* strains isolated from clinical cultures from any source. Controls were patients presenting non-carbapenemase-producing *E. cloacae*. For each case, one control was selected from inpatients admitted within the study period matched for age, clinical manifestation, and hospital ward. There were no significant differences ( $P > .05$ ) among cases and controls regarding baseline demographics. This study was conducted with the approval of the Research Ethics Committee from the Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados (no. 039439/2012).

The patients were hospitalized in different wards, and their ages ranged from 2-90 years. The frequency of isolation of KPC-producing *E. cloacae* in adults was 90%, and in pediatric patients it was 10%. The medium average length of hospital stay was 45 days. Nineteen out of the 24 *E. cloacae* isolates (79.16%) were recovered during ICU stay. Furthermore, most strains were isolated from urine (30%), tracheal secretions (23%), blood (17%), and surgical wounds (10%). Clinical data were analyzed by univariate and multivariate models (SAS v.9.2; SAS Institute, Cary, NC).<sup>4</sup> In the multivariable analysis, KPC-producing *E. cloacae* isolates were associated with previous use of antibiotics and urinary catheter (Table 1). There was a significant difference in mortality between patients with KPC-producing (41.8%) and non-KPC-producing (8.7%) isolates ( $P = .05$ ). The risk factors for pediatric patients and adults

\* Address correspondence to Simone Simionatto, PhD, Rodovia Dourados–Itahum km 12, Cidade Universitária, CEP: 79804970, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil.

E-mail address: simonesimionatto@ufgd.edu.br (S. Simionatto).

Funding/support: Supported by the Brazilian National Research Council (CNPq grants 480949/2013-1) and Support Foundation for the Development of Education, Science and Technology in the State of Mato Grosso do Sul (FUNDECT grant nos. 007/12 and 0212/12). K.E.S. received scholarship from Coordenação de Aperfeiçoamento de Pessoal de Nível Superior, and M.E.C. received funding from FUNDECT. A.C.G. is a researcher from the National Council for Science and Technological Development (CNPq), Ministry of Science and Technology, Brazil (process no. 307816/2009-5).

Conflicts of interest: None to report.

<sup>1</sup>Present address: Laboratório de Pesquisa em Ciências da Saúde, Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados, Dourados, Mato Grosso do Sul, Brazil.

## **PARECER DE APROVAÇÃO DO COMITÊ DE ÉTICA**



FUNDAÇÃO UNIVERSIDADE  
FEDERAL DA GRANDE  
DOURADOS/UFGD-MS



## **PARECER CONSUBSTANCIADO DO CEP**

## DADOS DO PROJETO DE PESQUISA

**Título da Pesquisa:** Epidemiologia molecular de bactérias gram negativas produtoras de carbapenemases isoladas em Hospitais de Dourados-MS.

Pesquisador: Simone Simionatto

**Área Temática:** Área 3. Fármacos, medicamentos, vacinas e testes diagnósticos novos (fases I, II e III) ou não registrados no país (ainda que fase IV), ou quando a pesquisa for referente a seu uso com modalidades, indicações, doses ou vias de administração diferentes daquelas estabelecidas, incluindo seu emprego em combinações.

Versão: 4

CAAE: 056668123 0000 5160

Instituição Proponente: FUNDAÇÃO UNIVERSIDADE FEDERAL DA GRANDE DOURADOS

**Patrocinador Principal:** FUND. DE APOIO E DE DESENV. DO ENSINO, CIENCIA E TECN. DO ESTADO DO MS

## DADOS DO PARECER

Número do Parecer: 877.292

Data da Relatoria: 09/09/2014

## Apresentação do Projeto:

O presente projeto propõe realizar um estudo de epidemiologia molecular de cepas de Enterobactérias produtoras de KPC isoladas de pacientes atendidos no Hospital Universitário HU) da Universidade Federal da Grande Dourados (UFGD). Os resultados obtidos com as técnicas moleculares utilizadas para o diagnóstico e estudo de doenças infecciosas de origem hospitalar serão associados com a prevalência dos agentes envolvidos nestas enfermidades. Através da revisão de prontuários de pacientes internados no hospital será possível identificar os fatores de riscos associados à infecção ou colonização por microorganismos multirresistentes de interesse clínico. Também serão realizadas investigações sobre a relação entre a gravidade dos pacientes e a aquisição dos isolados resistentes, a influência do tempo de exposição ao ambiente hospitalar sobre a aquisição destes agentes infecciosos. Acredita-se que estes estudos possam contribuir para traçar medidas de contenção adequadas bem como para evitar futuros surtos de

infecção dentro do ambiente hospitalar, contribuindo desta forma com ações de vigilância em saúde e consequentemente reduzindo os gastos do Sistema Único de Saúde com internações provenientes destes problemas. ao ambiente hospitalar sobre a aquisição destes agentes

**Endereço:** Rua Melvin Jones, 940  
**Bairro:** Jardim América  
**UF:** MS                   **Município:** DOURADOS  
**Telefone:** (67)3410-2853

CEP: 79.803-010

E-mail: [cen@ufrj.edu.br](mailto:cen@ufrj.edu.br)



Continuação do Parecer: 677.292

infecciosos. Acredita-se que estes estudos possam contribuir para traçar medidas de contenção adequadas bem como para evitar futuros surtos de infecção dentro do ambiente hospitalar, contribuindo desta forma com ações de vigilância em saúde e consequentemente reduzindo os gastos do Sistema Único de Saúde com internações provenientes destes

problemas.ao ambiente hospitalar sobre a aquisição destes agentes infecciosos. Acredita-se que estes estudos possam contribuir para traçar medidas de contenção adequadas bem como para evitar futuros surtos de infecção dentro do ambiente hospitalar, contribuindo desta forma com ações de vigilância em saúde e consequentemente reduzindo os gastos do Sistema Único de Saúde com internações provenientes destes problemas.

**Objetivo da Pesquisa:**

Estudar a ocorrência de Enterobactérias produtoras de carbapenemase (KPC) isoladas de pacientes atendidos no Hospital Universitário de Dourados, visando identificar os fatores de riscos associados a aquisição de infecções causadas por estas bactérias.

**Avaliação dos Riscos e Benefícios:**

Quanto aos benefícios parece ser uma proposta que possibilitará auxiliar ações de vigilância em saúde. A avaliação dos riscos inerentes à coleta das amostras dos pacientes é inexistente. No entanto, a pesquisa é retrospectiva, uma vez que o material já foi coletado em procedimento padrão da instituição em que será realizada a pesquisa, o que torna suficiente a avaliação ora apresentada no protocolo.

**Comentários e Considerações sobre a Pesquisa:**

O tema é relevante e os resultados da pesquisa podem contribuir com ações de vigilância em saúde no HU. A pesquisadora realizou adendo no protocolo (embora sem documento de encaminhamento) que corresponde ao aumento no número de participantes na pesquisa. O aumento seria de 300 participantes (mudança no n de 200 para 500 participantes).

**Considerações sobre os Termos de apresentação obrigatória:**

Descreve suficientemente o procedimento para obtenção do TCLE, além de versão reformulada do TLE (TCLE 12.11.2014).

**Recomendações:**

**Conclusões ou Pendências e Lista de Inadequações:**

Os pesquisadores descreveram detalhadamente o procedimento para obtenção dos TCLEs de forma a documentar, caso a caso, a impossibilidade da sua obtenção. No tocante a esse ponto, o

Endereço: Rua Melvin Jones, 940

Bairro: Jardim América

CEP: 79.803-010

UF: MS

Município: DOURADOS

Telefone: (67)3410-2853

E-mail: cep@ufgd.edu.br



FUNDAÇÃO UNIVERSIDADE  
FEDERAL DA GRANDE  
DOURADOS/UFGD-MS



Continuação do Parecer: 877.292

protocolo está conforme as exigências pregadas pela Res CNS 466/2012 para a dispensa do TCLE.

**Situação do Parecer:**

Aprovado

**Necessita Apreciação da CONEP:**

Não

**Considerações Finais a critério do CEP:**

DOURADOS, 19 de Novembro de 2014

---

Assinado por:

Paulo Roberto dos Santos Ferreira  
(Coordenador)

Endereço: Rua Melvin Jones, 940  
Bairro: Jardim América  
UF: MS                    Município: DOURADOS  
Telefone: (67)3410-2853

CEP: 79.803-010

E-mail: cep@ufgd.edu.br